C. Venkatesan
22-2-94

Letters of the Master

VOLUME TWO

EDITED BY
Thomas J. Whitlam

SHRI RAM CHANDRA MISSION

Letters
of the
Master

Volume II

Shri Ram Chandraji

C Lakshmi
20-2-94

Letters
# of the
Master

Volume II

Letters between Shri Ram Chandraji
and Dr. K.C. Varadachari — 1960 to 1971

Edited by
Mr. Thomas J. Whitlam

First Edition
© SHRI RAM CHANDRA MISSION
North American Publishing Committee
Pacific Grove, CA, USA, 1992

© FIRST INDIAN EDITION, JANUARY 1994
4000 COPIES
Pre-Publication Price Rs.300/- (Set of Volume I & II)

All rights reserved

No part of this book shall be reproduced in any form or by any means without permission in writing from Shri Ram Chandra Mission.

ISBN 81 85177 67 8(VOL. II)
ISBN 81 85177 68 6(Set)

Publishers
Shri Ram Chandra Mission
Shahjahanpur, (U.P.)
INDIA

Printed by
Jitendra T. Desai
Navajivan Mudranalaya
Ahmedabad-380 014
INDIA

Table of Contents

Publishers' Notes vii

1960 1

1961 103

1962 207

1963 235

1964 265

1965 297

1966 319

1967 339

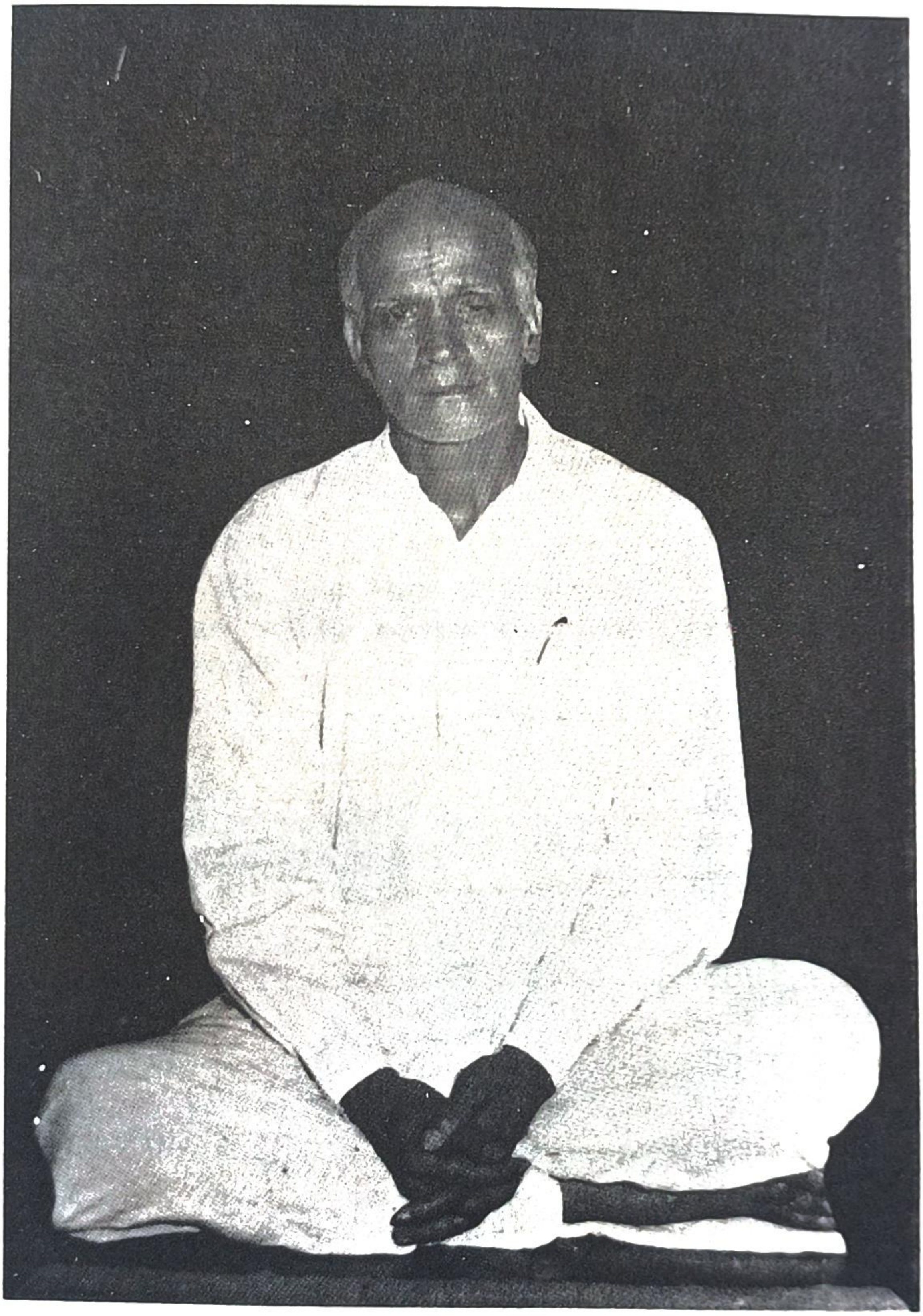
1968 357

1969 387

1970 407

1971 427

Glossary 431



Dr. K.C. Varadachari

Publishers' Notes

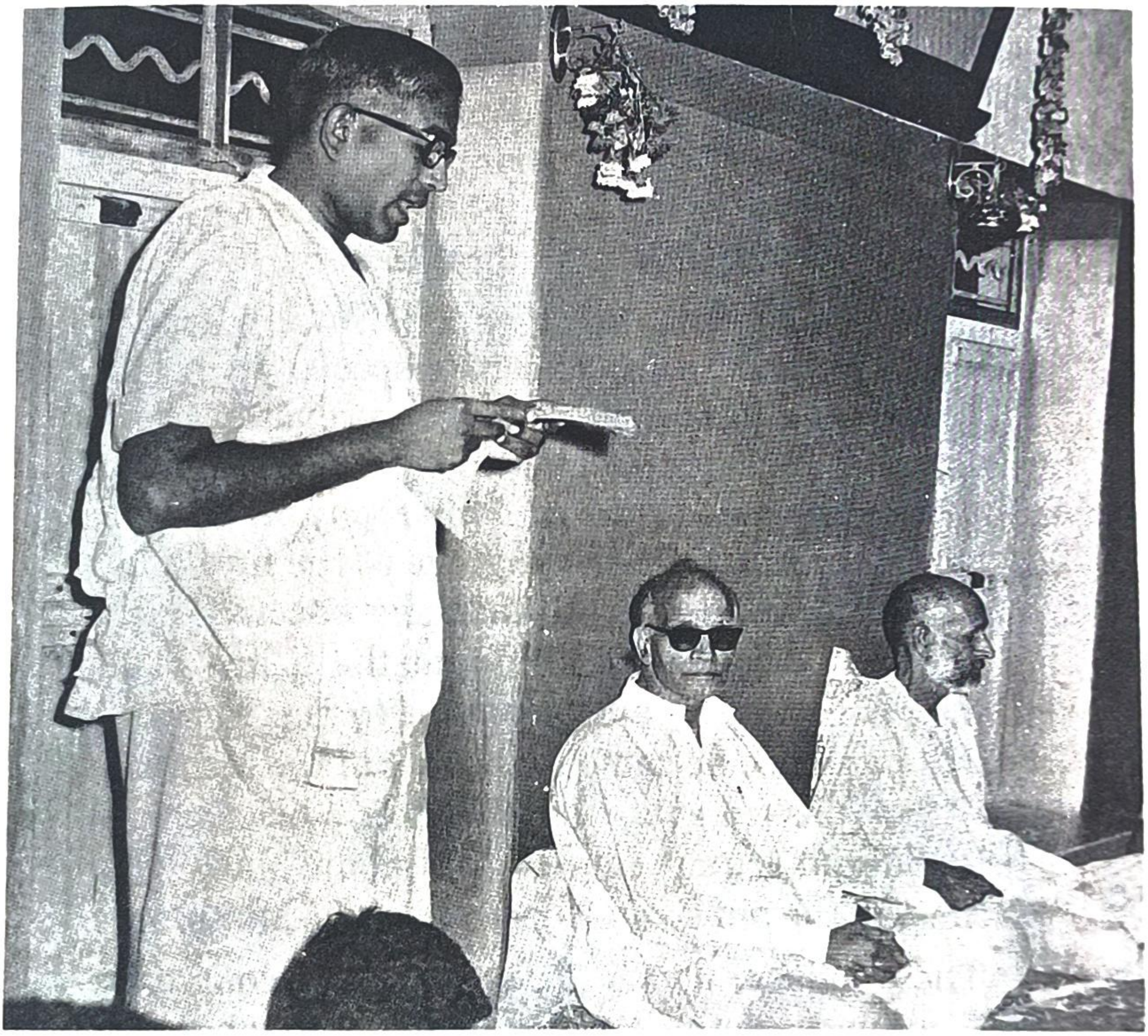
Volume II of *Letters of the Master* is the second of two volumes containing all the existing correspondence between the divine Master, Shri Ram Chandra Maharaj of Shahjahanpur, U.P., Founder-President of Shri Ram Chandra Mission, and one of his foremost disciples from South India, Dr. K.C. Varadachari of Tirupati, Andhra Pradesh.

Dr. K.C. Varadachari was a renowned scholar and philosopher, an expert especially in the Visishtadvaita philosophy. He was a reputed academician and the last post he held was as Professor of the Vivekananda Chair of Philosophy at Madras University. Apart from being one of the first abhyasis of the Mission in South India, he was also one of the first preceptors, and brought the lustre of his intellectual acumen and devotion to the Mission's work, ever since he came to the feet of the Master in 1954. He passed away in 1971 after a brief illness. He rendered signal service to Babuji Maharaj in furthering the aims and objectives of the Mission.

The publishers hope to release in due course further volumes of the Master's correspondence with other preceptors and abhyasis.

Please note that the photos in these two volumes are not in any chronological order.

This correspondence was kindly made available to us by the family of the late Dr. K.C. Varadachari and to them we shall be ever grateful.



1960

5th January 1960

My dear Revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am in receipt of your kind letter dated 29th December. I had been to Madras from 30th to 3rd instant in order to make arrangements for the printing. Paper is scarce. I believe my friend Rajam will manage to get things done. I am not able to place my friends Krishnaswami and Subramaniam. I am not able to know who they are who posed as my friends. No abhyasis met me at Madras. I was myself sick with chest pains (right side) on the 31st and 1st and 2nd. Even Shri Vedantam did not meet me. My Thyagarajan phoned but did not come. Most probably they do not feel well in health.

I believe your matters at Allahabad got settled satisfactorily. It is true that I feel that all things have gone away from me — I felt it very much at Madras. Indeed there is a peculiar feeling of helplessness though I am also saying that I have reached a very high state as you have so stated it, so as to convine myself that it is true. Further on the least occasion of transmission there is in the head region all over especially from the 'central' region and in the two sides a peculiar feeling of strain and sensation, sometimes comfortable, sometimes uncomfortable. I am praying that as you have written a month hence I will know about the deeper condition.

All of us are well. Father's health is good; my wife's health which was not good continues to be the same though slightly improved.

Seshadri had been not traced for a few days but he has returned to Tirupati a couple of days ago. He is causing anxiety to his father-in-law and all of us Master's grace. Shri C.S. Raghavan is progressing well. Shri A.B.S. is regular but he is yet not interested in the meditational aspect, though he does not speak about the garden etc. affairs. Shri Subba Rao of Gudivada has been here and is very devoted and comes every day for meditation.

All others are coming regularly and having abhyas. I am very sorry that Shri C.T. Mudaliar is not keen on the satsangh. The real trouble is that whether one likes it or not the improvement in material matters and the lack of space etc. at his place makes him desist from this abhyas or its spreading. After all what is the charm in this abhyas except if it takes one really above the bondage to material limitations, at least in respect of basic service that one wishes to do. I do not know how to put it but it is clear that unless one is clearly aware of his growth and development internally and from that developed point of view is able to change and modify or shape the outer circumstances according to the Divine Will (which is not purely a will for *nivritti* as such) one will not be able to keep up the faith. Though all say that they seek the Highest, it is clear to me almost all seek something more than that, if not other than that, in addition to that. This I found to be the true reason for not making up. Others offer all these though how far they do get them or realise them is not clear. I found that in respect of the Sai Baba worship.

I do not know how far all these things can be transformed. I even now think about my humble prayer on the 11th December morning for a definite and radical power to change or transform all those who come to see that the Highest includes, in a very subtle way, all that men seek and is greater than any and all of them. This is to evolve into the superman I believe.

Please convey my pranams to all and to Shri Ishwar Sahaiji,

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

I believe you would have received by now my registered post with the articles I sent to you for perusal and publication in the *Sahaj Marg*. I shall be deeply grateful if you would please let me know your comments on my talks on the Commandments.* It will help me to go ahead.

No. E 42/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th January, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dt. 5th January, 1960. Your health is a great blessing to us and I get worried when I hear that you are indisposed. Chi. Chhaya wants to attend the convocation so I am going tomorrow along with her to Lakhimpur. I shall come back on 18th January, 1960 and will again go to join the marriage ceremony of one of my associate's daughter at Kukra on 20th January,

---

* Editor's Note: "Commandments" or "Ten Commandments" refers to the "Ten Maxims" of Sahaj Marg.

1960. I am expected to return on 25th January, 1960. I will be, then, in a position to reply to your letter.

I received the articles for Patrika under Regd. cover. They will ultimately form a book. They are well written. You deserve the reward and I prayed for it.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- Those who are unable to join the Utsava may sit at the fixed hours at their own places but I prefer your place for it.

No. E 47/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 30th January, 1960

Dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter together with the articles for Patrika. I arrived from Bankey Ganj on 26th instant. I participated in the same marriage for which invitations for yourself and other preceptors of the Mission were issued. The marriage was peacefully over, the father of the girl spent about Rs. forty thousand. I am writing to the father of the married daughter your good wishes for the happy couple. Since my return I became extremely busy with the celebrations of the birthday of our Master hence I could not reply your previous letters. I shall reply every point of your letters after the function is over.

Please write to me if you feel a change in your condition from 27th or 28th January. There will be decidedly a change although not so sharp because you have acquired mostly the changeless state. After the receipt of your letter I shall write clearly the change occurred. It is of course inexpressible, but from the hints I receive from you I will be able to express something.

This year six persons are coming from South including Shri Raghavendra Rao from Bellary and Shri Shiv Mohan Lal with his wife and his son from Hyderabad. The boy is said to be mentally deranged but as his father has written to me he is greatly improved by the good treatment in the mental hospital. This is also one of the cases of *shish asan*. You have done well to take up the case of Chi. Srivatsa. In such cases after clearing the complexities soothing transmission works wonder; but that sort of transmission is a very higher one so not more than five or ten minutes be devoted at one stretch. It is for those who have not taken up abhyas regularly.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Please write to me if your depression is subsided.

Ram Chandra

3rd February 1960

My dear and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am thankful to you for your affectionate letter dated the 30th instant.

We are celebrating the auspicious function with solemnity and meditation as instructed by you.

I am sure by the time this letter reaches you all the functions would have been over. I am glad that Shri Raghavendra Rao and Shri Shivmohanlal and family are attending the Utsav.

Regarding the question which you have put to me about my condition as from 27th or 28th January — I have to write the following. In addition to being rather agitated about certain things I noted in my dairy, "I am becoming aware of my nothingness — but ecstasy of it is not there. I am not doing any work — it seems that I am not even interested in it. I am in a funny mental condition — I have no evidence of sheer peace and absorption in the Infinite — life has become meaningless whether as child or boy or youth or adult or old man. ... The body is getting shattered.

I am condemned to live among men who seek self-advancement in all fields of life, though I am not also condemned to their thoughts and hopes. Indeed God has seen to it that I am denied all of them.

On the 28th night at 8:30 P.M. there was an earthquake with thunderlike sound and with tremour beneath.

On the 30th dejection continues and I have noted that

1. The transmission is not as well as it should be.

2. There seems to be a withdrawal of all power from the Master.

3. Things about me also at University do not seem to go well.

I am wondering how all things are going to be set right.

I am sorry all this certainly is not quite up to the expectations. That changeless state about which you have written has not been fully experienced and I am yet feeling dejected over all things. I am sorry however that I am yet unable to move up to your expectations.

I am eagerly awaiting thy letter.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

No. E 67/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 12th February, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. Utsava is over in full divine grace. Shri Shiv Mohan Lal had joined the function along with his family. He was very grateful to you for leading him to the right path. He also remarked that he found you completely transformed and the same thing I heard about from other quarters too. The opinion of all these laymen offers sufficient proof of your transformation and you can thereby infer your true state. Shri Raghavendra Rao and his father also participated and also Shri Ram Chandra Rao with his wife and cousin.

It is surprising to note that you feel dejection even in your present state. I pondered over it a good deal but I could not arrive at a definite conclusion. Then on peeping within you I discovered a pool like within, which was widening. There was no condition in it. Now I am definite over the conclusion. The negation is started and is developing. You say that there is no evidence of peace and absorption in the Infinite and life has become meaningless. I think, Doctor you are relating about my own state. I am trying to make you and all others like me. The transmission as you say is not as good as it ought to be. For this I may say that its consciousness has taken a deeper turn beyond mental aspect. For an experiment take some well advanced abhyasi and transmit to him for not more than 2 or 3 minutes from your own level of the present state and let him relate his condition. But take due precaution so that it is not intense.

You say that the condition is not up to my expectations. That is right but thank God that it is coming.

Feeling of the withdrawal of power means something akin to nothingness. I had already told you when I was there that I do not want to have in you even power but only its ultimate state. In that condition the power when it is required is there. As a test concentrate a little forcing yourself to it you will feel the power within.

I am sorry that your merits are not rewarded by the University although you are spoken of so highly by the learned men all over the country. Personally I am of opinion that if we are deprived of all things necessary for the upkeep of worldly life and in its place the inner life which is worth having is given to us we are in no way the loser.

In the letter dated 15th January you write that you experienced a flow of light power which filled your whole being. I think this experience must be over all convincing that some superior power is at work for your good and all that is happening is right.

Your reflections about Mr. Mudaliar are just to the point. Before his departure from this Province he had come to me for a few hours only. During this time I did for him all that was necessary to bring him up to the standard required for a trainer. In order to convince him of it I asked him to transmit to a few persons which he did. The conditions they related offered sufficient proof to convince him of his developed capacity. But he persisted in being almost incredulous in spite of all these clear indications. Since then he never tried to exercise his power on any one not even upon his wife and daughter who had also started practice. Whenever I wrote to him about it he offered some excuse. Several times he even said that he did not feel any power. It was for this very reason that I had to appoint Shri N. Kumaraswami for the work at Madras. However I kept him goading on, but he seemed to be inwardly adamant. This time, again I insisted upon him to carry on satsangh taking in his wife, daughter, and son-in-law and a few others who lived close by and whom I had induced to attend regularly. But he takes no interest. I am not the least satisfied with his work.

On this Path, I think the question of changing the outer circumstances does not fit in aptly. It is rather that the abhyasi has to adapt himself to circumstances in order to practise submission to the Divine Will. The Divine Will is predominant and the circumstances are the results thereof. We have to learn to take them as divine gift. Of course, I agree with you that it is not an easy job for a common man to get up to it, so the natural limitations appear to be most distressing to him. But instead of worrying over the circumstances which are often beyond his control, it is better to apply his effort for the mending of his own grosser self.

But the difficulty is that most of those who come to you for spiritual pursuit as they profess, are inwardly actuated by material purposes which they wish to have adjusted according to their liking and taste. If they do not have it they break off and even if they have it they will not stick to it because their purpose is served. There have been several cases like that. My Master's ways of spiritual training are absolutely free from material touch. I know that certain saints do offer such material allurements and they are often successful to some extent, but it is definite that for this they have to deviate from the right path and resort to unspiritual ways which for me would be the bitterest pill to swallow. I strictly abide by the directions laid down by Master and shall not like to adopt unspiritual ways at any cost.

No doubt I try to transform everybody who comes to me, to whatever extent it may be possible at the time, for I think it to be my duty. But then something rests on the man as well. It is for him to let the transformation work its way. Where this is lacking, the man though he may at the time be induced to follow the practice, will definitely break off after some time.

My difficulties are manyfold. I have to take everything upon myself, i.e., to discuss and convince, to create craving and constancy, to mould and transform and finally to keep him firm upon the path. But I do not grudge it provided full co-operation is coming forth from the other side. It is however, a matter of pity that in certain cases even co-operation is wanting. What do you, my dear Doctor, think of such cases? By this time you too must have experienced that quite a good number comes in without having the real craving. All that they seek for is external or material. Our system is meant exclusively for the attainment of liberation and beyond, hence far far away from baser ideals. The same I impart to every one even from my very first contact but this takes time to mature into fullness if he is eager for it. Those coming to me without the real craving often lack patience to wait for the transformation to take deeper roots and to work out its results. I am at a loss to understand what to do in such cases, unless I induce myself to force everything into them. But that may be a risky process.

There is an organisation in this part of the country, which professes to impart spirituality. It commands a pretty large following and people who join it, seldom break off even though some of them, to my personal knowledge, are greatly disgusted and averse. The thing as I find it is that they have adopted to unspiritual ways to keep them bound fast not only by inducements and allurements but even by frights and threats. But when I study their inner condition, I find not one of them having any spiritual achievement but only caught up by some material force. You will find hardly one amongst them who is nearer the Mark in any way. Whereas, in your *sanstha,* you will be happy to note that none of the preceptors including yourself has ever the slightest touch of maya in all his transmissions. It is only the pure wave that runs through from him to the abhyasi. In my opinion such pious methods must at all cost be adhered to in order to promote piety and righteousness all over. I pray for the making of such noble personalities to work for the enlightenment of the world and time alone shall bring the results to light. We must try heart and soul to prepare such worthy souls as may be useful and helpful to the future world. It matters little if a few break off from us, because what they have gained during their brief contact will develop in the subsequent life, if not in this one. Thus our labour is by no means wasted or lost.

I had received a letter from Mr. Jacobs a few days ago in which he has put me certain questions. I send you a copy of my reply. I have dealt with him in frank and outspoken terms somewhat against my usual conciliatory ways. During my contact with him at Shoranur I had made references about you and had advised him to contact you if possible. He may likely happen to see you sometime. With this view I would like to keep you informed of everything in this connection.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- After closing the letter, I received another dt. 9th February, 1960 from you along with your comments on the book. The typed letter contains the reply of your present letter too. I do not mind if the printing is delayed a little. Mr. Vedantam will naturally be eager to have it done soon.

The opinion of your friends about yourself, is not correct. Even a developed soul cannot understand the real condition of a man like you, because it is not very easy to guess the highly subtle states. Mr. A.B. talked to you of the establishment of the R.K. Ashram near your place. Let others grow externally but we are to come out from the inner to the outer. Sooner or later your Ashram shall too be constructed definitely because it has turned into one of our objects. A poor hut, which is available and accessible is more valued than a big palace which is inaccessible to us.

Shri Shiva Mohan Lal had reminded me again to apply for financial help to the Nizam's Trust Fund. Probably he has some influence there and may be of some help in it. So please do apply, as a preceptor, and inform him of it. If their conditions are not favourable to us we can refuse it then.

I have appointed Shri Ram Das, a very good man, as the preceptor of the Tinsukia Branch (Assam) in place of Shri Kashi Ram.

Address:
The Secretary,
Nizam's Trust Fund
Hyderabad (Deccan)

Ram Chandra

No. E 55/SRCM

To Mr. H. Jacobs **Dated 8th February, 1960**

My dear Brother,

I was very happy to go through your kind letter, seeking for the real values needed for a *sadhak*. Individual tendencies always differ. For that Hinduism alone offers solutions according to their particular capacities, since it is but certain that one and only one method can never suit the purpose of all the varying mentalities, though finally they have all to come round to the very Path near-most to God. They learn swimming, gathering strength by every different means and ultimately they begin to flow with the current. Their intensity becomes greater if they have taken up the goal. Suppose a man not fit for ascent by the direct path approaches me, I shall definitely advise him to take up the path suited to him, for I do not like to devote myself to lower aspects of realisation which might in course of time develop into the real aspect. Help, of course, I can, if he is really earnest about the Truth. But if I find that the methods applied by him are not rightly directed and are based on his own sweet will, I will give up the case. I believe that if the right process can do him good, the wrong process can do him immense harm as well, by enhancing obstructions. Though I do not profess to be a Ram Krishna Paramhamsa in any way, it is also not every *sadhaka*, that come to me, as a Vivekananda. I am therefore bound to the ways and means prescribed by my Master alone, the efficacy of which stands undisputed and unchallenged. I had also written to you previously that the earnest cry of a real aspirant brings the Master to his doors. If any of you has the real craving, he will set up a wave in the Main Source, which will begin to descend through some great personality to seek for the real aspirant. If I relate to you experiences of great saints of the past you will be astonished to know that they were often ordered to train persons whom they neither knew nor had any contact with. It has therefore been rightly held that to get a true disciple is equally as difficult as to get a true guru.

As for yourself I may, with due apology, be frank enough to say for the sake of your own good, that though you profess to be in India for learning the yogic science, which pertains directly to the realisation of the One Absolute, perhaps you might be having some other purpose besides, since I do not find your whole-hearted attention and energy devoted to it. For the realisation of God it is but essential to treat it as the primary-most thing and remember Him all through, putting every thing else as secondary. That amounts to real liquidation which is indispensable. But if that is not possible for one at his present stage, he must pray rather meditate for a capable guide to lead him up to it. I myself had done so, and also a few others and none ever happened to miss the mark by this means.

Miracle is an attainment of a very low grade and is also cheaply earned, but it is by no means the criterion of a saint, though he may at times be working it out in accordance with the Nature's demand. The display of miracles for the sake of amusement or demonstration is the grossest abuse of power.

As for myself I am always ready to help any and everybody in need of my help, and guide him through but only in a way I have myself experienced. The perpendicular line is the shortest and there can be only one perpendicular from a point to the base. All other lines, though finally meeting the base, must necessarily be oblique and longer. The wave of spirituality is flowing abundantly through every nook and corner of India but one has to prepare himself to grasp it. Seekers of things other than Reality keep themselves confined to their own self-planned tests for purposes best known to themselves, but it does not hold true in the case of a real devotee who rests his entire responsibility of right conduct and proper care upon the Divine.

With best wishes,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

22nd February 1960

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my pranams. I was happy to receive your kind letter dated 12th instant. I am grateful for all the good things that others have said about my humble self. Despite your writing to me that you are not able to understand my dejection and offer no solution for it, I did experiment on that matter — i.e. transmitted for a couple of minutes from 'my own level', whatever that is, to Shri Annaih Naidu and Shri Somesvara Sarma and also to C.S. Raghavan. The first two described that condition exactly as their experience of 'deepening pool within which was widening — of dawn colour'. Shri

C.S.R. said that he saw full light bathing him. Of course I did not exceed this Shri Annaih Naidu was of course feeling this the whole day. Shri Somesvara Sarma requested that I should lead him to the highest state. But I am not satisfied and indeed feel yet great difficulties. I have today enclosed my talks on the 14th and 21st instants. It has been very difficult for me to get over the sense of deep dejection over outer events in my case — with all my attempts to get over the whole thing — even Master has not been able to turn away my mind over the matter or to see the righteousness at the source of things. Something of this thought has pervaded my talk on the fifth commandment. Indeed one gentleman proposed that one should change the minds of men in power who do the wrong thinking it to be right, and are unwilling to do the right because they think it is wrong; I had only to quote to him the dangers lurking in the 7th *granthi* — a very unwise course. Thus one becomes helpless — but thou hast written that I am in no way a loser in losing position, honour and place and even the freedom to do work, because I am gaining the spiritual. A superior power, if it is working for my good, is quite an assurance and I can only pray that I may be more aware of it and fully. Anyway Master must be correct and I am yet in the imperfection.

I have read with regret about the work of Shri Mudaliar. But what can we do. This fact you also spoke of in respect of Shri Kumaraswami, who is of course much younger and can do good work. We must find somebody who might do well at Madras.

I thank you for the comments on the Ramakrishna Mutt at Tirupati. Yes. We shall do the best and hope for the best, and use spirituality for all our work despite the recalcitrance of matter and material methods. I thank you for the kind compliments for our transmissions, but it is all thy work as again and again I had to say and write to you.

All the children are well. They are all preparing for their examinations which are due next month.

I have been greatly distressed over so many things of the world and about me, but you have warned me that our work being for liberation, anything that leads to diversion of thought even is wrong. However I have to place before you my condition in all its aspects and I have done it. There are so many things I am unable to speak or put on paper and God alone can help me and Thee.

With profound pranams,

Yours loving,
KCV

No. E 126/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 6th March, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 25th February, 1960. My health is so much improved in this season that it was never so for the last 5 years. It seems to me the miracle of your prayer and good wishes. Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi the former Judge of the Allahabad High Court has been given a job by the Govt. as the member of the Union Public Service Commission on a salary of Rs. 3000/- p.m. at Delhi. He has taken charge on 3rd March, 1960. I had opened a school for spiritual training under him under the instigation of Dr. Hafiz Syed but the man is now at Delhi where a centre is already functioning under Shri S.K. Rajagopalan.

Regarding the employment of your first son please write to me if I may be of some help to him. I shall be very happy if my daughter Chi. Padmini be married. The boy you have selected for her is well behaved and good but as I told you when I was at Tirupati that we will have to change a little the secluded mentality of the daughter. The time itself will do it moreover we are also meant for it to speed up the change. My blessings are always with our children. In case of Shri Y.K. Srinivasan the stars are quite good and the sun is *Uccha* which shows that the boy will shine out. That is merely my imaginative view as I am not an astrologer.

I am worried about your health and I think you are more fitted to live a longer life in this world than myself so will you please do me a favour to write in details the chest troubles and also whether you have got the troubles in the right chest or in the left. For the health of the sister I like to suggest to transmit her once or twice a week with the suggestion of the improvement of her health. The transmission should be very light and not fully concentrated. For removing the disease the process is the same that it is going out in the form of vapour or smoke. Both of you can do this process at your leisure hours.

Shri (Vineet) Ram Chandraji of Dharwar, the editor of a Canarese monthly magazine named 'Pradeepa' has taken up the practice of the Mission in right earnest along with his wife. He sent the first letter saying "I humbly dedicate myself at your sacred feet." This is how it happened. He seems to be a man of capability and it is quite possible that people may get light from him. I also received the letter of his wife Prabhudass Nivedita likewise. Shri Sarnadji of Gulbarga used to contribute articles in his journal which attracted him deeply.

Somehow he got our books *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* and *Reality at Dawn* from one of my associates who is at Dharwar, where he lives. The books thoroughly satisfied him and he concluded that this poor self will be able to satisfy his thirst for realisation. Now he has written to me to allow him to quote in his editorial the passages from the books or the books themselves be translated in Canarese to appear in 'Pradeepa' so that they may eventually form books in Canarese language. He also wants my life to be published in the magazine for which Shri Sarnadji has requested me to send him in brief. I have done it but I did not disclose the facts which only people will believe after me.

My version about your condition has now stood test and it made me sure that I was right in my judgement. Shri R. Annaiah Naidu is praying for higher approaches and also Shri Someshwar Sharma and Sita Ramaiya. Among these three associates Shri Annaiah Naidu is one who is prepared to go to *brahmand mandal.* There is one new experience about him that he went up to mind lake (Chit) and the working and expansion is there. I was observing this peculiar thing and waiting for its effects. I assure you that he will himself very soon reach *brahmand mandal.* You should also study his case which is a new case for experience. Someshwar Sharma is also quite good but I find a little grossness in the right chest connecting with *kantha chakra* or the 5th point of *pind pradesh*. It is, no doubt, becoming thinner and thinner and the space is growing lighter day by day. Sita Ramaiah is of course interested but I find something in the system which requires time although your power is working quite all right. If you want to hurry in this matter or in any other case remove all those obstructions.

The abhyasis are getting calm by your transmission while you feel irritated, restless and so on. The reason is simple that Divinity itself works through you and you play the part of humanity which is essential for the man having bodies. A saint at his highest approach cannot wash off the humanity because the life in that case will be extinct. This limitation will always remain and it will play one part or the other, that is the secret of Nature. My dear Varadachari, have you ever observed, at the time when you get irritated, the constant incursion of ideas and feelings of the external worlds? If you study deeply you will find yourself just like a man on the top of the hills looking towards the man walking on the base. Shri Raghavendra Rao very recently has written to me, but in a peculiar way, that he observes perfect peace while thoughts come and go but he does not feel as they are. If any of us takes the idea deeply and concentrates on it he will find the intensity greater.

I had written to you in one of my postcards that I prayed to God to give you remuneration for the writings with which you have now begun to enrich the Mission. I am delighted that my prayer is granted and am seeing its effect now after a month or so. You will laugh at me if I disclose it and everybody will do so. It shall be adding godliness to God.

You are so highly intellectual that I am proud of having you in our midst as our associate, but at that time it was to me a shadow of the real intellect. Now I find that it has been transformed mostly into its real aspect. More than 3/4 work is over. I will now write when the work is complete. Your mood of writing is now changed and purity is there. Please observe.

I am transmitting to you almost daily for the last 10 or 12 days. What I am doing I will not tell you unless the work is complete or I may get some hints from yourself. I like to inform you that you have crossed the first ring about 20 or 25 days ago and that was the order of my Master for doing so. The system must have grown lighter. You must not be feeling even the weight of the body or of the soul just a little.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With kind regards,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

6th March 1960

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am enclosing herewith my two talks on the 28th February and 6th March on the Commentary. I do not know how you like them. If it is considered to be not all right I shall be glad to know about the same.

I believe you received my previous letter, and enclosures. I am leaving for Mysore on Tuesday 8th instant, and leaving my wife at Bangalore. I proceed to Mysore on the 9th and stay there for the 9th and 10th. I am returning to Bangalore mostly on the 10th night and leave for Tirupati on the 11th. Shri Manjunatha Iyer wrote to me that he was not keeping quite well. He is extremely troubled about the litigation that his sister seems to be intent on starting. I do not know what comfort I can give him.

My own condition is very peculiar and I do not know when I shall be aware of the divine state at all. I shall very much like you to enlighten me about the meaning of the experience called — *adityavarnam tamasah parastat.* So too I have found that the word *annam* has to be conceived as being the primary: *an*, pra-*an*, apa-*an*, vi-*an* (vyana), sama-*an*, uda-*an*, and *an-na* it is the breath or power of life in all and which comes from plants *osadhih* — not from *pasus* or animals: animals are those which move and grow — anima.

In two weeks time the talks will be over and the final pages will reach you.

I have nothing more to do but to surrender to Master.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

13th March 1960

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I returned from Mysore yesterday. I was with Shri Manunath Iyer. I gave two sittings to him and his son, and a sitting to Shri Puttagawda and to the yoga teacher.

I found Shri Manjunath Iyer very good. He is physically weak, but he told me that he is now very much better. Shri Puttagawda is also clear and aspiring.

I am indeed very happy that by the blessings of the Master Shri Chaturvedi has become member of the Union Public Service Commission. Please convey my sincere thanks and congratulations to him.

I am very hopeful that by Master's supreme grace Chi. Padmini will get all right and I pray for it most earnestly.

Regarding Chi. Aravindarajagopal: He has passed his B.A. in Philosophy in the Second division. He is completing his 25 years on 7th August. I have been trying to put him in the Indian Express at Chittoor.

Master I do not know why I should suffer at Tirupati so much and get set back again and again. It is all my *purva karma* perhaps. I do not know whether anything can be done there. But Master can do wonders and miracles. He is a mild sort of chap and more interiorised. He is a very timid boy also. A quiet job which will help him to go on with his real spiritual nature will be good and as far as possible at Tirupati. Regarding Chi. Narayana it is different, he can go anywhere and can look after himself very well.

I thoroughly agree with you about Shri Srinivasan. But from what I can read you suggest that they may not be made for each other? I do not know Master's will in the matter. My wife is indeed most anxious.

I do not know about my future. Frankly let me confess that I am tired of this kind of life and I do not know how I can indeed be useful to God or the Master.

I do not nowadays even think of what I am and where I am in the higher stages. Surely Shri Raghavendra Rao has a higher approach than my humble self for I have more karma about me which is flowing into me. The plains have been too much with me though I may be at the top of the Hill. Regarding my physical condition, I do see that Master is really worried about me — ever since I believe Master mentioned that my condition is like a tubercular patient unable to do anything by oneself I have been having the spitting of blood, between 11 A.M. and 12 noon, and the chest, both right and left have been tense, the throat has been sore and obstructive causing uneasiness when swallowing, causing suffocation too sometimes. The chest has been tense and chest has also been similar to what happened in May last at Madras — then I transmitted to the whole place and it came down. For the past two days it is not as severe as before. I have been taking medicine. My gums have been bleeding also and I thought it might be both but what with the throat irritation and venous blood in very small quantities when spitting phlegm I did become anxious. But I now know that Master will remove the defect and am hoping that it will be nothing at all.

I do feel quite all right otherwise; I do feel light and not heavy. Sometimes some sensations are about the chest region both near the heart and about the sternum to the left as well as to the right alternately.

I am enclosing the talk on the 9th commandment and the 10th alone is now to be delivered next week.

I am indeed happy that the gentleman Shri Vineet Ramachandraji of Dharwar has taken deep interest in Master's works. I am sure it will enlarge that scope of the work of the Mission.

My father's health is quite all right otherwise. My uncle Y.K. Narasimhacharya is regularly attending. His condition also is improving. I agree with your reading of Shri Anaiah Naidu as also as of others.

KCV

15th March 1960

My dear beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I returned from Mysore on the 12th. I stayed with Shri Manjunath Iyer. I gave two sittings to him and his son Gopal, and one each to Shri Puttagawda and another abhyasi who is teaching yoga to students in the local institution there.

I found the trip pleasant thanks to Master's grace.

Please convey my hearty congratulations to Shri Chaturvedi on his being appointed member of the Union Public Service Commission. It is all due to thy grace.

I am sure with the grace of the Master Chi. Padmini will become normal and all will be well. Shri Srinivasan passed his first test which is very difficult and very soon he will pass his second test which entitles him to an officer's post. He will be here on the 28th and he will continue his abhyas which he has been carrying on steadily.

Chi. Aravinda Rajagopal is likely to get fixed up in the Indian Express as a probationer proof reader. He is a B.A. with Philosophy and Sanskrit as his subjects which he passed on the 2nd division. If he can get employed in a State Bank (at Tirupati) it will be good. But I have to state that he is mild and rarely moves with others but he is getting more confidence of late thanks to Master. He is completing his 25th year on 7th August, 1960.

Regarding my condition, what can I say which the Master does not know? My physical condition did cause me anxiety due to the strain in both right and left chest, but alternating sometimes and together at others. The bleeding from gums and throat used to take place between 11 and 12 noon and sometimes in the nights also. For the past three days there is no bleeding worth speaking. But the throat has the sensation of something like a hair or something like that. It causes suffocation sometimes when drinking or when saliva slips into the bronchial tubes.

There is no feverishness though sometimes I felt heated in the evening.

Regarding my spiritual condition, I do feel light. But other things continue to be what they have been. I can only pray that by the Grace of the Master I shall always be in that state to which He has taken me. Sometimes I wonder why I should yet not know the full essence of the Ultimate Reality and act always in that awareness. I do find that all things have lost meaning for me or rather that I am helpless to do anything around me. I am of course dead and it is Master perhaps who restrains me from passing out.

May I express my utter gratitude for the blessing of the Grand Master Samartha Gurudev in taking me to the second ring of Splendour. I only pray that all irritation, all love for the worldly prosperity (which does not come) be given up by me and I may more and more fully enjoy that work of the Master even as my brother Raghavendra Rao is enjoying the peace. I do not know whether my abhyasis are with much more karma than his. But I am quite a laggard I believe.

I am enclosing the letter of Shri C.S. Raghavan about his condition. I pray to the Master for his betterment and peace. He is a very regular *sadhaka.*

I am enclosing the talk on the 9th commandment for thy kind scrutiny.

My father's health is fair as also my wife's. But I shall do the needful. My uncle Narasimhachari's health is somewhat indifferent. He is now regularly coming for the satsangh also as also his son Kasturi.

I now surrender to Thee for everything. My life is at thy service. I pray for the highest approach and highest efficiency in service.

Yours with loving pranams,

K.C. Varadachari

No. E 186/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 4th April, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 6th and 15th March, 1960. I had been to Allahabad in connection with the cases pending there. The appeals are admitted and I have handed over the case to the advocate. Chaturvediji also arrived there to fetch his car during that period. I offered your message of congratulation to him directly and he thanked you in return.

You have written in the letter dated 6th March, 1960 that you do not know when you should be aware of the Divine State at all. May I ask you whether you feel restlessness still to gain the divine state? The other thing you will please also intimate to me whether you feel the mood of thoughts quite distilled. Now I express the meaning of *adityavarnam tamasah parastat* according to my poor ability. In chapter 8 sloka 9 of *Bhagavad Gita* the Lord has described the effulgent form of ultimate Reality, which is the object of all *upasana*. This is also the point of all beginning as the word *adi* in *adityavarnam* suggests. But beyond it lies the still finer region of Reality which the Lord has described in slokas 20 and 21 of the same chapter 15. This is the region beyond all beginning, where even *upasana*, in the ordinarily comprehensible sense of the term has come to an end. As it may be dangerous to speak of the end of *upasana* before those who have not yet tasted the condition in a natural way, the *adityavarnam* may advantageously be described as the ultimate condition to them. You have stepped into the finer region of Reality. So please note and compare your experiences recalling your previous conditions through which you have already passed.

He is beyond everything that can be imagined, seen or heard. We reach Him after crossing the splendour and so on created by Him.

You have made a very fine point in attempting to derive the word *anna* from the root *an* (breath) instead of *ad* (to eat). The grammarians sometimes have failed to grasp the real significance of words from the point of view of the nature and development of Reality due to their over emphasis on symbols and preoccupation with language.

I saw a peculiar dream in the night of 30th March. What I remember I lay before you which may explain your meaning of *anna*. Somehow I got the wound of a dagger in the neck and died. I was thrown in the river. There was no breath and no beating in the heart but I was conscious of what has happened. A man knowing that I was assassinated by somebody wanted to report to the police of the incident so he examined me thoroughly. He examined the pulse which was stopped and he also found the beating of the heart ceased but I was aware of all this although there was no breath. The life began to creep again, the beatings of the pulse commenced and the heart resumed its function. Afterwards I got up from sleep and began to muse over it. I came to the conclusion that consciousness was there although the breath and other things were not there and the body was lying lifeless. It goes to show that consciousness is the root cause of life. I think this was the vision shown to me to solve the mystery of breath. How far am I correct in my judgement I leave it to you.

Regarding your spiritual state I like to deal with it after some time but I will not hesitate to say that I must give thanks to God that you have such an excellent state. The experience of the ultimate begins when every experience dies out. Those who have acquired *laya avastha* in Brahman as much as is possible for the human being remain in it sometimes with the full depth and sometimes a little shallow. A man fully absorbed in Brahman all the time cannot do any work but will look like a statue. The condition which you enjoy at present can be called a little above the ignorance. Do you feel as if you have lost something? You have yourself written in your letter that all things have lost meaning and you feel yourself as dead. Is it an ordinary state? If you translate the condition as living dead it will explain your condition better. You are not laggard, your abhyasis feel very good condition which is due to your own state.

I liked the idea that Shri Raghavan sent his letter through you. I pray that he may feel calmness and sublimity.

I am writing to you a few peculiar things for your information. One of my associates read in an American magazine that some ten or twelve years ago the Russian submarine found an air-tight container with papers in it at the shore of Madagascar. The papers were written probably in Pali language dealing with rocketry at the time of Ravana. It shows that India was also advanced in the material science. Lord Curzon, when he visited Ajanta cave in 1906, found a railway map on the wall of the cave. When I visited the cave I asked the guide to show me the place where the railway map was engraved. He at once reminded me of Lord Curzon's visit and said that the paint has fallen off. The other peculiar thing which appeared in several papers is that a young boy aged 16 died at Meerut, a place about two hundred miles from Shahjahanpur. When the dead body was prepared to be taken to the pyre it came to life and said that he died by a fall from some conveyance that very time. He entered the body lying lifeless. This accident occurred a few miles away from that place. The parents of the boy were called and the boy narrated the whole story.

I shall be very happy if my boy Chi. Aravinda be employed somewhere in good service. I pray for his success.

I wish that you may be free from the marriages of the children and their education within four or five years and the boys may become the earning members of the family. When the responsibility is over, you will be left free to devote yourself exclusively to the work of the Mission. To tell you the truth I live for the sake of the Mission. The charms of life and the world are totally lost and I feel no interest in this world.

I feel that Chi. Narayan is unconsciously improving in spirituality.

A few persons are coming from Gulbarga between 10th and 15th April. Summer season commenced but the mornings and the nights are still as cold as Tirupati in winter.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

9th April 1960

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your most affectionate letter dated 4th April. Only on the morning of the 6th instant did it strike me that the unusual cause of the delay in receiving any letters from you should be due to your being away at Allahabad.

Regarding my state I am yet unable to state anything. Yet I want to achieve that final rest which is eluding me. Therefore restlessness persists.

Regarding the other matter whether I feel the mood of thoughts quite distilled, I am yet in the very thick of their being, though I again and again try to think of thy words and hope they would pass away. I find however that the abhyasis are not affected by my invading thoughts. That is the only thing that makes me feel assured about thy pregnant words.

I thank you most sincerely regarding thy interpretation of the passage beginning with *Adityavarnam*. Of course I do not know whether we could derive *adi* from *aditya*. But it appears to need careful understanding in the light of your comment.

Regarding the derivation of *anna* from *an* and not from *ad*, and the experience of 30th March which verified the point, I am indeed most grateful. I am however not able to see the further meaning of that dream of thine.

I only pray that the full light of the Divine experience be granted to me and I am impatient and even worried when the Master tells me or writes to me that I am having an excellent state. I again and again ask myself as what I am in — living dead — and so on. The world thoughts and day-to-day affairs crowd into me and there is lot of feeling of frustration etc., though sometimes I do say that I am in the state of a buddha and so on which appears rather ludicrous, to me afterwards.

I tried to merge in the Supreme Master and some abhyasis especially C.S. Raghavan was telling me that he experienced the presence of Samartha Gurudeva along with thee with me. Thou givest intimations to me through the abhyasis.

I went to Shri Annaih Naidu's house last Monday and gave him a sitting in his own house and room of meditation. Incidentally I thought I removed the place of some of its shortcomings.

I went to Chittoor with Chi. Raja (my first son) on the 7th morning only as my neighbour has begun to give trouble again in the litigation going on between us. Unfortunately Shri Dorapati (our abhyasi) is the District Munsif and he is not quite happy over this litigation. I do not know what would turn out. Chi. Raja was appointed in the Indian Express office as a proof reader probationer. He wanted to join or rather get into some service and he has been given an opportunity. By the grace of the Master for which I pray fully — since let me confess I find that I am attached to him very much because of his early defeats in education — let him gain confidence and push and please his officers so that he may become a great journalist — sub-editor soon.

I returned on the 7th evening itself for the sake of finalising the affairs of the litigation. All these do indeed invade my thoughts. I pray that even these may be liquidated in a new way by their causes being destroyed.

I just explained to Shri Annaih Naidu about my theory that the cleaning activity or the removing activity of the samskaras by the Master is by a simple act of thought by the Master when he perceives in any abhyasi or in... sky of inner perception of vision. The speck of darkness or samskara will represent any trouble for the abhyasi and will get removed in a miraculous way. I yet do not know how the Master knows what the trouble is though he removes it automatically. Could the Master be pleased to explain whether it is as I have described or is it different and could I be told about it or shown it?

I handed over thy letter to Shri C.S. Raghavan after reading through it. As he says we do feel the truth of the thing but again and again our lower thoughts get disturbed and we feel for our children and others and over our other troubles — just as in my case. But by the Grace of the Master and by arriving at the highest state alone can one master these emotions and sentiments regarding children, nation and so on.

I am deeply appreciative of the several incidents which you have narrated. But not until I can verify them am I willing to accept them. It is one of the perfections of the spirit to be aware of all that from a personal point of view of experience of past lives etc. Indeed some say that without a knowledge of one's own past lives — not to speak of future — one is not fully realised.

My father and wife and children are all keeping fit. The summer has seriously started.

I got a letter from Shri K. Lakshmanan from Madras that he is getting along very well. He is finding himself to be lighter than before and rightly thinks that it is due to the Master's grace.

I have not heard from you regarding the talks on the Commentary by me to the abhyasis. I believe you would have received the last of them last week.

I shall continue to deliver the talks on the *Efficacy of Yoga* but I am putting down the summary of them yet.

With loving pranams, I am yours,

KCV

No. E 217/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 16th April, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 1st and 9th April, 1960. I also received talk on Ten Commandments. They will all be published as I had written to you in some letters. I am glad that you have started talk on *Efficacy of Raja Yoga.* I want your comment on it as elaborate as possible.

There was a heavy storm at Shahjahanpur on 5th April. The wind was blowing at the speed of 50 miles per hour. About seventy villages caught fire and hundreds of lives were lost and many have received burn injuries. The materials of the house including granary were burnt. Arrangements for food and clothing for victims are being made by the Government.

I shall be very happy if my boy Chi. Narayan get first class first. He is a brilliant student, he can easily get it provided the authorities conscientiously deal with the answer copies. I am happy that Shri

Arvinda (Raja) was appointed as a proofreader. I like the post of journalist very much and handsome pay is also given to him.

In the perfection of the spirit Divine attributes are developed. If it has the bearing of something it is not on the point of full realisation. It has the awareness having of no awareness for the past, and a little moulding will enable it to know the abstract. Humanity remains even if one be at the top of realisation as I had written to you in one or two letters. My submission is that *anubhava* and everything should go into one channel. I shall write to you further on this point after some time.

Shri Bhimsen Rao with his wife and Shri Madhukar Rao arrived here yesterday from Gulbarga.

I have called Shri Ishwar Sahai from Lakhimpur Kheri to pass two months with me as I have to do lot of work of the Mission. He will come here on 20th of or 21st April, 1960.

Love to children.

Respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S. Have you applied for Nizam's Fund for Ashram, if so please inform Shri Shiv Mohan Lal at Hyderabad.

Ram Chandra

May 1st 1960

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. All of us are keeping well. The examinations of all children are practically over. The results are expected in due course. It appears that Chi. Narayana will get a first class in his latest examinations. He has applied for a lecturer's post at the University, but I have been asking him to prepare for the I.A.S.

In consultation with Shri R. Annaih Naidu I have only on Friday sent in an application for grant to the Nizam's trust fund and have also sent a copy of the same to Professor Shivmohan Lal and Shri M. Sreeramulu at Hyderabad.

I have been getting on quite without any change. However I found that last week on Thursday I had the feeling that Shri Krishna was transmitting about the evening and I immediately asked Shri R. Annaih Naidu, C.S. Raghavan and my uncle Venkatanarasimhachari and Shri A.B.S. to sit up in receptive meditation. It was a fine experience and I was anticipating it from the morning.

Today at satsangh I had a peculiar feeling that the whole room or hall was being transformed into a rich spirituality unknown before. Shri Annaih Naidu also felt so. The talks on *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* are found to be very helpful to the abhyasis. I must confess I have not been able to put down those talks. Another experience on Friday was when transmitting to Annaih Naidu I thought of transmitting my own state. I observed a white background with blue dots even similar to what you had last year shown me with yellow dots, but these blue dots began to expand and fill the whole field and it was of course very soothing. Shri Annaih Naidu confirmed this by himself.

Master yet the lower hinders though it is much less strong than before. I am of course losing myself in the Master and seeking to arrive at that total transformation which will make me experience or be one with the Ultimate Master which art thou in human form.

I found that Chi. Raja at Chittoor peculiarly developing illumination in his left region of the chest. This happened when I transmitted to him last Sunday and again today. I believe he is growing sensitive to thee and soon he will get rid of his fear and slowness.

Of course I am much concerned with Chi. Padmini and am praying that she will be changed sufficiently soon so that we could proceed to celebrate her marriage. Thy blessings alone can help the transformation and yield happiness.

We recently got into a futher lease of litigation with our neighbour who is a born litigant and what not. Our District Munsif Shri Dorapathi our abhyasi has been indeed accused of being my friend and as such he claims for a transfer of the suit to some other court. I do not know why poor Dorapathi has become a target of attack. He was so very regular for personal sittings every Wednesday. I am doing my bit for him and told him to continue the abhyas and that he will get the benefit spontaneously from the Master.

All of course is God's Will.

I have to review a book on Meher Baba, who calls himself God. He claims to synthesize the Sufic doctrines with Hindu Philosophy. It has been interesting to read it and there are many parallel opinions and views. However one finds that when I tried to look into Him I found merely a dark sky with lightning flashes — what it denotes I am at present unable to say except to say that it is much lower than what he claims for himself — in identity with the Ultimate. There is perhaps a truth of recurrence of about the same experiences in inversion at different levels. I shall be very happy to know from yourself.

It is likely that the book will be out in about a fortnight's time. I believe Shri Ishwar Sahaiji has come over there to help you. Please convey my sincerest affection and love for him.

With pranams to all and to Thee who art my self,

KCV

No. E 260/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 8/9th May, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I pray that all my children may come out successful in the examinations. Chiranjiv Narayan is a fit candidate for I.A.S. Chi. Raja is decidedly advancing towards spirituality. I have mentioned in *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* bisecting the heart that it contains two regions upper and lower. The lower one is the dark but it can be made use of. If you transmit two or three seconds not more than that, that the will is developing, you will see its marvellous effect. For developing material will, it is the best method. This region is for material benefit.

I came to know through Thyagarajan at Trichy that a heap of books *Satyodayam* is lying in the bookseller's shop for sale. He is selling them at six annas per copy. On enquiry Shri Thyagayajan found out that he got them at Madras in auction sale. He also inquired if they may be repurchased. If I correctly remember you left a number of books with Mr. Rajam at Madras. I doubt very much if the same were auctioned by some mistake. Shri Thyagarajan will also write to you.

Your reading about Meher Baba's condition is totally correct. I gave the same opinion to Shri Ishwar Sahai only when his admirers in south were saying something very high of him. He has not crossed even one region and there is light on the first and the second point like an arc but how he could perform the miracles is yet a mystery to me. I find one more thing that there is a slight pressure over his *indriyas* but darkness side by side. If somehow the pressure be removed of such person *indriyas* will take the bad turn again. We pray and try to bring everything in original form so that we may be able to use them rightly.

Shri Krishnaji Maharaj often transmits us and your feeling about it is correct. He named as it *ganga yamuni* transmission.

Your room is no doubt being transformed into a rich spirituality. I want that what you say must be put down in writing about Sahaj Marg.

Chi. Padmini is sufficiently changed. You may celebrate her marriage. I am sending 14 copies of *Reality at Dawn* by reg. parcel.

Shri Ishwar Sahai came here for three days only as he is busy in searching match for his daughter.

Respect to Appaji.

Love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. E 279/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 31st May, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Recd. your affectionate letters dated 10th May and 26th May, 1960. I am suffering from dry cough and strong headache so I am not in a position to reply the details of your letters at this instance. I shall take up all those points of the letters when the headache is subsided. Since the reply of the letter dated 26th May, 1960, is urgently wanted, I am replying a part of it.

Shri Shiv Mohan Lal of Hyderabad informed me that Nizam's Trust Fund is not for religious purpose but for the general welfare. I am writing my views over it but I leave upon you as well to consider it thoroughly before giving any undertaking. Money you will get if not from them, from some other corner. Please look to article 2 of the constitution and byelaws of the Mission. We may give assurance to the authorities of the Nizam's Trust Fund only to that extent. The spiritual training is imparted freely without any distinction of caste and creed and everybody is welcome provided he is fit to have spiritual training. It is not safe to give assurance to the authorities that 'yoga ashram' is non-denominational, we are not prepared for it. Please think twice before you do a thing. We do not want, that in any way the interest of the Mission be jeopardized by the touch of the Nizam's fund.

We are governed by our own constitution and byelaws of the Mission which are for the general benefit without any distinction.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With kind regards,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

E 281/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd June, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dt. 30th May, 1960. I presume you have received my letter No. E 279/SRCM dated 31st May, 1960. My headache and dry cough is not yet subsided. With that I developed giddiness also in the brain due to lower blood pressure and I am physically unfit at this time to write a letter or to do any brain work. Still I am trying. Before dealing with the subject of the interest of the Mission, I am taking up the case of Shri Subramanyachari. He dared to write me to pray for his marriage with a girl who belongs to his own community as he said. I did not reply his letters but he continued with the letters to the same effect. Lastly I sent his letters to Mr. Kumaraswamy to inform his father to do the needful. I also wrote to Shri Subramanyachari that he should approach his father through some elderly relation or directly himself. That is what happened up to this time. I do not know what sort of man he is that he approached you with the letters and Shri Raghavendra Rao as well. His lewdness made him shameless.

It is a nice idea to send two dozen copies to Shri Muttadatt. You should keep with you at least 300 books besides what you sent at Bellary or other places for which they have paid.

The Mission stands for the common good of the world. Any man belonging to any caste, creed or religion can take up the spiritual training from the preceptors of the Mission. When the Mission welcomes all the religions and societies there remains no question of sectarianism. That much assurance can be given if it serves the purpose of the authorities of the Mission. The copy of constitution and byelaws of the Mission may also be sent there. I think I have expressed my views in my previous letter sufficiently. Shri Ishwar Sahai is out of his Station. He must have given the work of sending the Patrikas to somebody. It seems due to his negligence that the Patrika did not reach Tirupati. The question of payment or non-payment of the subscription is not involved. I am writing letter to some important person at Lakhimpur.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

June 4th 1960

My dear beloved and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my loving pranams. Your kind letters were received by me both yesterday and today.

I fully appreciate the standpoint taken regarding the aims and methods and the mode of admission for spiritual training. I have today sent through Mrs.

Sriramulu of Hyderabad the byelaws of the Mission along with your endorsement in the latest letter.

I fully concur with the standpoint taken regarding Balsubramaniachari though I would like to pass the final verdict only after the facts of his father's behaviour towards him are proved. His father is not above board and may be cunning. Therefore I wrote that Shri Kumaraswami may know better; I am happy you have asked Shri Kumaraswami to look into this matter.

I shall ask Shri Rajam to send me three hundred copies and send you 500 copies. That I think will be all right.

I am happy to write to you that owing to Thy blessings Chi. Narayana secured a decent First Class in his M.A.(Hons) and Chi. Bhagavan has secured his pass in the IInd division. Other results are being awaited. Chi. Bhagavan wishes to take up Engineering Course and is applying for the same college for a seat.

Our litigation has begun seriously. I only pray it may be short torture.

I have written down about 20 pages (typescript) on the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* lectures on Sundays. I shall send you the same as soon as it is completed.

I am only praying that Master's health must be quite all right very soon and he will be free from all cough and headache. Is it due to extreme heat?

With loving pranams,

Yours
KCV

P.S. I have been thinking of writing about my experiences as a preceptor. This thought came to me this morning as I was transmitting to Shri Srinivasulu. I found that I was withdrawing him into myself, a thing which I experienced was being done by Thee in regard to me. Indeed I felt that I was drawing in all the abhyasis into me and then lifting them up to the higher levels. Is it correct? Again I was experiencing the process of central purification as a complement of the circumferential purification or centripetal and centrifugal corresponding to the *pilu-paka* and *pithara paka* theories of the Vaisesika philosophers?

Yours loving,
KCV

No. E 292/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 13th June, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your all the affectionate letters. It is intolerably hot at Shahjahanpur. The temperature ranges from 107F to 115F. I am now quite well but the weakness persists. I am really very grateful to Mr. Rajan for his service to the Mission. I love him very much and pray for his long life and prosperity. If he is in spiritual need you may do it on my behalf. I am also ready for that kind of service, if he so requires.

I am exceedingly happy that Chi. Narayana secured a decent first class. He should try to sit in the competitive tests of I.A.S. or some other competitions. I am also happy to note that Chi. Bhagvan has also passed, I heartly congratulate you. Now about my children here. Chi. Chaya passed M.A.(Pre) in Hindi and has secured second class marks. Chi. Umesh passed Intermediate (first year) and Chi. Survesh passed VI class in the Ist Dn. My elder daughter appeared this year in the B.A.(Pre) and we are awaiting results. She is at Bombay with her husband's brother who is doing atom research there and is now going to Canada on 18th June. She will return in the end of July along with his family.

Both of us are entangled in litigation. Let us wait for His grace and hope for the better. The appeals in the High Court are fixed for hearing on 8th July but they will not be taken on that day as I was informed by Mr. Chaturvedi. But I will have to go on 4th July. Litigation is, of course, very torturous for a man like you and myself.

The case of Meher Baba is yet a mystery to me. I am of course definite that he has not attained liberation. I meditated on his early life and found the image of Lord Krishna in his heart then a form of some goddess appeared. Afterwards I went to sleep and saw a peculiar dream that I am walking on the street like a vagabond, on the way found my father praying with Hanuman in the Temple for my reformation. Hearing these words from my father I went straight to my mother and began to think that my father must be aggrieved. I do not know whether it has any relation with my meditation on Meher Baba. But I think it throws some light in the early part of Meher Baba's life. After the meditation on his boyhood, he was all along dark and I felt it a trouble to meditate further. He acquired power, no doubt, but how I could not solve it yet. I shall consider his case further for the sake of interest and give you my views, privately. But if you meditate on his mature age you will yourself come to the conclusion, as your super-conscious state of higher type has been awakened.

Before writing anything further I will request you that all your talks should be written for publication, because I do not see anybody to give such a good writing. May you live long!

Pl. send your talks on the mind region and every thing in its connection, when it is complete you have already given. It will help me to consider further. Your views written in the letter seem to be correct. The inactivity is related to that pious being, who is free from all He does. We want to have similar condition, which we have by nearness to Him and thus acquiring *laya avastha.* You have written that you feel a kind of idleness and sleep which shows that you are greatly charged with the real atmosphere of "Braham". There is no doubt about it, that you remain in that condition and you never part with it, of course absorbency is further needed and you are having it gradually. Your condition remains almost changeless no doubt, you are disturbed by the worldly environment which is due to the fact that the bondage of humanity must remain of course in mild form to prevent a man from jumping thoroughly to the Eternity. There is one thing, which often occurs with the man of higher calibre. Whenever a thought comes he begins to think it with full force, with the result that its intensity becomes greater. Really we should apply our thinking as much as needed for the work. Anxieties creep in, because the burden of family lies on our shoulders.

But whenever we feel that they have gone out of bounds, we should drop it for the time being.

As you want me to write about my work, I tell you that I am still working on the atoms and the particles of the body and I do not know how much time it will take. It is easy to do it at once, but it is strictly forbidden. It was also the call of Shri Raghavendra Rao's condition and I have begun it. I see that you are not feeling my work like a child who does not feel his growth. I do not only do this work, but also look to the region whereto you are proceeding.

I often remove the pressure of power on that part of the region where you are. I am very happy that few more have joined the Mission.

A few abhyasis at Tirupati are showing hopeful signs for the work.

I will be very glad if you write your experiences as a preceptor, they will be beneficial to others. The method you have done with the abhyasis is quite correct. I have also written the method of training in Urdu as I had told you when I was at Tirupati. It has been translated in English and it will be sent to the preceptors only. I have a mind to supplement it with IInd part. But that is only an idea at the present stage. Shri Ishwar Sahai has translated it and he will bring with him when he comes.

I have asked Shri Ishwar Sahai the reason of the delay in sending the Patrika to you. He said that he was out of the station and he sent the Patrika as many as he could get from press after stitching. He is very sorry for that. On his return he has dispatched the Patrikas and I hope you have received them.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With kind regards,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- I just now received a letter from Shri Shivamohan Lal of Hyderabad requesting you to file a fresh application for Nizam's Fund. He along with Shri Ramuluji is trying his level best for fund.

Ram Chandra

June 17th 1960

My dear Revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letters and also that of Shri Ishwar Sahaiji. I shall be applying with a fresh application in the course of the next few days. I have sent by registered post the manuscript on *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* till the mind region. I have stopped speaking on the Central region as I am not so confident. I have also sent you my work as preceptor and report for the year 1959-60. I am exceedingly grateful that Master sees among some here fit for our future work. I am eagerly looking forward to your remarks.

I shall also observe my father as instructed by Shri Ishwar Sahaiji and write to you.

My wife is now down with fever (typhoid symptoms) and boil in the back and I find she has sugar in the urine. It is now five days since and she is undergoing terrible pains. By the Master's grace I am sure she will pull through this illness. She was thinking of you and indeed dreamt of you and of course she has argued vehemently with you she says in the dream, and about you. Well I am sure she is in your thoughts and you may be able to understand her condition.

I am very happy all children there have done creditably and my sincere compliments to them. I am told by Shri Rajam that the culprits were arrested and convicted but only 122 copies of *Satyodaya* were recovered and they are yet with the Police. He has offered to bear the expenses of paper etc. himself in lieu of the books lost by him. I am so very happy Master has turned to shower his grace on Shri Rajam. He verily deserves Thy grace.

I received the two bundles of copies of the *Sahaj Marg* sent by Shri Sahaiji. Thanks for the same. I shall be remitting some of the subscriptions during the course of the next week.

I am praying for further approaches and finer state of perceptions.

As at present there is the invasion of dejection and also a kind of inability to see the future of the boys and girls here. As I wrote to you Chi. Raja is at Chittoor but he is also feeling that the present place may not help him to go far. Chi. Narayana is of course having many ideas and he is nebulous. Other children are making slow progress and the idea of marriage is slowly to take shape. When is the marriage to be celebrated there?

I sincerely pray that we attain the thing here and uniquely so that we all can speak for the Mission with full confidence. Shri R. Annaih Naidu is very diligent so also Shri G. Kuppuswamy and Sri. C.R. Krishnamurti and C.S. Raghavan. I am very happy when I am transmitting to these abhyasis. I pray for their speedier advance.

Please bless me with fuller powers of perception of the central region and the mind region so that I can speak and write about them fully and more adequately.

With sincerest pranams and loving salutations,

Yours,
KCV

No. E 309/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 20th June, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter just today. I am greatly worried to hear about sister's illness. Please get the boil examined soon lest it be of the carbuncle type for there is sugar in the urine. Sugar must be stopped immediately by any of the medicines. If you exercise your will in a mild way, but not with deep force, it can stop overnight. Also please take out the disease from the body and the boil just as you do in satsangh.

I also received your *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga*. I shall write about it later, along with my reply to your letter. Here I write these few lines only in view of the urgency in connection with sister's illness.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Please do not accept anything for the cost of paper or anything else from Shri Rajam on account of books stolen from his place.

Ram Chandra

1st July, 1960

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your reply prepaid telegram inquiring about my wife's condition. I replied at once saying that she was better. However since Tuesday she has not much improved. The abscess yet persists though there is no pain, it is yet full of bloody pus. She has developed further troubles. Her feet, especially the soles are very painful, pricking and stinging, so much so she is not able to walk or place her feet on the ground. However all this is her purification I believe and the fifth maxim has to be observed in spirit as well as letter. I can only pray for her speedy recovery.

I sent 6 copies of the publication by registered post. The 500 copies will be sent by Railway parcel at an early date. You would have received the 6 copies by now. I have also dispatched to most the copies and have advised Rajam to send 100 copies to Shri Raghavendra Rao. I believe it will be done in a few days.

Shri Annaih Naidu has gone to Hyderabad and perhaps will do the needful about getting sanction of amount from NTF.

I am enclosing postal order for Rs.6/- being the subscription for the Sahaj Marga: 1. C.R. Krishnamurti, 2. Somesvara Sarma. (Tirupati).

I am awaiting your letter about the points raised. I should very much value your guidance and correction regarding the talks I have delivered.

Personally my condition is not quite to my inner satisfaction. So long as there is dissatisfaction there is need for progress to the Ultimate. Nothing has been satisfying. I do not know really why it is so. I am not easily pleased with all that has happened. Master, canst you not grant me that which is totally transforming and satisfying till... ? It appears that I am in a peculiar state of non-knowing whilst I am yet performing the work of the preceptor to the satisfaction of the abhyasis.

Dr. G. Kuppuswamy is attending on my wife and giving allopathic treatment. I am now almost looking on.

I believe you wrote to me that you will be proceeding to Allahabad on the 4th July. I do not know whether this will reach you before that date.

All children and my father are keeping fit.

With pranams and love,

Yours,
KCV

4th July, 1960

My Revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I believe you would have received my previous letter dated 1st July by now. My wife is maintaining improvement thanks to Thy Grace.

I cannot adequately express my humble thanks for thy extreme kindness to me. In a sense I feel all too unworthy to deserve all this grace to my humble self. Whilst I rejoice at the steady improvement kept up, I have been extremely distressed over the occurences at the official level. It has been simply difficult to believe that human nature could be so very dubious and deceitful. As you know full well I am at the mercy of elements and I am unable to understand how the spiritual progress on the one side can be kept up along with the physical regress and these two have to be set off against one another. I have prayed to Thee again and again and have found that my miseries are not at an end and do not appear to come to an end. Things expected to turn out good turn out to be either contrary or else disappointing. Of course I am continued for one more year and it may be that they continue me for another year also, according to the 60 year rule. Anyhow it is all very trying.

I have been again and again asking myself as to the clear knowledge when I can be able to say that I know the *brahmanạnda* and the *parabrahmanda* in clear detail, and also as to the status of the several seers of the present as also the past. How can I say that our system grants real knowledge of the Ultimate or attainment of the Ultimate as contrasted with that presented by Shri Aurobindo. Though Master has stated that I have crossed the regions of the heart and the mind and am in the central regions rings of splendour, yet why is it that I am unable to make clear and decisive headway.

In my satsangh yesterday (3rd), I felt that I was instructed by Thee to take every day some abhyasis for cleaning especially their centres. I shall of course obey this command.

Shri V.K. Narasimhan (Hindu Madras) came here yesterday and showed willingness to follow the meditations again. I asked him to meditate on Thee and offer prayers prescribed by our Mission. I also presented him a copy of the *Commentary on the Ten Commandments*.

Shri Manjunatha Iyer wrote to me that his sister has filed a suit against him for 4/5 his property. His daughter was operated upon last week and he is anxious. But he is feeling much better.

I pray to thee to lead me to that point from whence all my problems will be solved. I am feeling utterly dejected sometimes but that soon I feel that I have thy guidance and grace. The problem of my present seems to me to be why do not men seek for the Ultimate and Philosophy and young men are being corrupted by elder men. The halls of the universities contain men who are materialists and hedonists rather than brave and worthy men of India and her culture.

I am really troubled by the future for Chi. Narayana and pray that I may be guided by thee as well as he by thy grace. So too the other boys and girls.

I shall be deeply thankful if you could give me a detailed instruction as to how further to progress myself and how best to transform the abhyasis and the entire environment. Could it be done at all?

With loving pranams to Thee and all respects to Shri Ishwar Sahaiji.

Yours as body,

KCV

No. E 342/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 6th July, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters and six copies of the book *Ten Commandments*. The print and the get up of the book is very nice and I am thankful to Mr. Rajam for it. On Mr. Chaturvedi's advice I postponed my visit to Allahabad. Instead he wished me to have a trip to New Delhi. I am therefore leaving for Delhi along with Shri Ishwar Sahai on the 7th and shall be back by the 14th.

Your *Talk on the Efficacy of Raja Yoga* is very nice, though I have not yet gone through it completely. I pray for and hope you to be able to comment on the central region too in the same way. But that may be after some time when I write to you about it. I also went through your report on work as a preceptor. I am quite satisfied with it and appreciate your sincerity and zeal.

I feel much worried to hear that sister is not improving since Tuesday last. I have prayed for her speedy recovery and feel a sort of satisfaction within. Your batch of satsanghis is very nice. It is all due to your hard labour and their own faith. I received a letter from Mr. Sriramulu stating that he is trying all with Shri Shiva Mohan Lal, for the sanction of the grant and he is hopeful of success.

Your feeling of dissatisfaction over your present state is in fact due to the reaction of my thought, since in your case I have been proceeding with an idea of farthest approach into the Infinite and I am on with it and shall not be satisfied till then and it is unlimited. Dejection in this respect is of course a human weakness and must be overcome. Can you say what you mean by the state of 'non-knowing' as you say? Does it not correspond to some extent with the state of ignorance as discussed in the *Anant Ki Or*?

I could not yet find a suitable match for Chhaya. I am trying hard for it. Shri Ishwar Sahai is also involved in similar anxiety for his own daughter. Regarding my children at Tirupati I may say that we are only the trustees. I pray that all of them be nicely placed in life. Amen. But that does not mean that we may be indifferent or in any way negligent towards their proper interests and best advantage.

I received a letter from Shri V. Mohan Rao of Rajampet stating as follows:- (While sitting in sat-sangh with you) "I saw Dr. Varadachari disappear and appear in turns. I found an aura of light. He changed and in his place I saw your (Ram Chandra's) figure. I was calm — no thoughts — no questions — and no necessity for mental sphere to dominate in the peace of calmness. I sat thus for half and hour. I came out as fresh as the morning dew."

He could not express correctly. But it was an indication for him to think you and me alike. Now you can yourself infer to what extent you are absorbed in me.

Just now I received a telegram from Shri Raghavendra Rao stating that his brother Shri Madho Rao at Hyderabad is suffering from a severe attack of insomnia. This has caused me great worry.

My love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

July 21st 1960

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am happy to write to you that by thy grace my wife has recovered from the boil carbuncle and is able to move about. Her fever has subsided. Her condition is very much better. The urine however continues to contain sugar. But I am hopeful that it will also get reduced by the use of homeopathic drugs. Dr. Kuppuswamy's devotion to the Master is fully worthy of admiration. He has also been moving up in his ability for *anubhava* of the higher states. I am enclosing his letter.

I believe your trip to Delhi was a success. I must report to you that I experienced (i) that you had asked me to clean the entire series of planets from Pluto, Uranus, Saturn, Neptune and Jupiter on 5th July (between 2 and 3:50 A.M.). Indeed I was forced to get up and sit up for this task. I felt that all that showed to me that the Master is the Master of all the worlds and secondly that Master has a great work before him which requires a complete overhauling of the machinery of the universe. Some very radical change is imminent for the world as a whole and the cosmic powers are being got ready. The regions I was moving in were of transcendent grey and streaked with lightning hues. Am I right in my guess? I believe I saw Master's work, not my being bidden to do this work.

Shri Naik of Madras (chief engineer) came here on the 5th afternoon and after half an hour he left for Madras.

I have been delivering lectures on the mind region alone. Last week I did not speak at all and I felt that the descent of Master's grace can be left to be experienced.

I shall pray to the Master to lead me further on and on as He has stated till the ultimate is reached and one goes beyond all ignorance.

I am sending by separate money order Rs.24/- (21 for 14 copies of the *Reality at Dawn* and Rs.3 annual subscription of Shri Dhond Rao.)

Shri Raghavendra Rao wrote to me today about his brother P. Madhava Rao's condition. It is indeed pitiable. I am really worried about this "One day's sannyasa" of Chinmayananda, and the extraordinary fascination these swamis have on the youthful minds. I am really sorry that though Shri Madhava Rao came under thy divine influence his fate drew him to that swami, who lectures and instructs and leads men to madness and women too.

Master, some things constantly lead me to depression — this is one of them. I see it nearer home also at universities and temples. Is there any hope at all for India? Is the cleaning of the forces of the celestial world and planets a preliminary to purification of the world? I pray that the Divine Master may help the world to get out of its darkness and in the correct way without falling into the pit of pseudo swamijis and by psuedo methods.

Chi. Raja is getting on at Chittoor. Chi. Narayana has registered for Ph.D. but is also working for his I.A.S. Chi. Bhagavan has joined Engineering course. Srivasan is in Murrays.

I am of course looking forward eagerly for detailed criticisms of my talks. I believe Shri Ishwar Sahaiji has gone through them. I welcome guidance and greater approaches to the central region, which will solve all problems.

My father's health is better. The satsangh is getting on very well. I did not receive any letters from Shri Venkatapathi. I do not know whether you have thought about the 2nd edition of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga.*

With loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

Tirupati
28th July 1960

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am glad to write to you that my wife's health is much better in the sense that her old boil (carbuncle) has healed but the sugar continues and I am trying to see that it gets reduced. It is of course a hard process. As I wrote to you I cannot adequately thank my brother Kuppuswamy for what he has done and is doing. I feel indebted to him. My wife just now tells me that a small boil has begun to appear in her left arm. I trust it is not serious. In the meanwhile about the 9th July a cousin of my father (a man of large family and poor) who was suffering from typhoid was asked by my father to come over for treatment. I was seriously worried about taking this additional burden with the burden of my wife's concern, however he came and is with us. He was progressing favourably till four days ago and on Monday 25th, he developed trembling owing to extreme weakness says Dr Kuppuswamy, and has been giving lot of anxiety. I pray to the Master to help in this very deserving matter. This anxiety for this person is pervading the whole atmosphere. It has been a great strain imposed by fate. In the meanwhile Chi. Padmini and Gayatri got the fevers and are lying in the house with fever for the past two days. I think that all this is proving quite a strain on everyone and most on my wife. MAY I pray to thee O Master to help me out of this quandry. Of course I did try to remove the disease with a prayer to Thee and I pray that it may be so done.

Shri Thyagarajan was here last week for a couple of days and had 3 sittings. He would have written to thee.

All others are keeping fit.

I believe that all of you there are keeping well. I was awaiting Thy letter after thy return from Delhi, so I did not write earlier. I wished to save Master the tale of these sufferings here, but I could not resist the same and therefore I am placing before thee everything. Without Thy grace nothing can be done by me.

I am continuing the abhyasa for the abhyasis regularly and I am told by one and all that they feel extremely happy. The satsangh is being regularly held and I talked last week on the fact brought to my notice by Shri Thyagarajan. I have not reduced to the form of a note. I shall do so.

Forgive me Master and make me thine own.

Yours as body,
KCV

No. E 373/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 30th July, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letters dated 4th and 21st July. I am happy to note that my sister has almost recovered. She has so much work that she does not get sufficient rest. Anyhow it must be given to her now. There is a fruit called here as *jamun* and in Tamil as *navapazham.* It is a sure cure for diabetes. The pulp if available may be used, otherwise its stone to be dried, roasted and then powdered. The powder is to be used with milk, coffee or honey. Here the doctors prescribe it generally to the patients of diabetes. It is out of season here now but if the stone is not available there I can send it from this place. It can be had in plenty here.

I hope and pray that all my children will do well and that Ch. Narayan did what I wanted. In the I.A.S., I may perhaps be of some help to him when he is called for interview at Delhi. The study of books of knowledge shall be helpful to him. The books can be had from New Delhi if it is not available there.

I also received Dr. Kuppuswamy's letter along with yours. His *anubhav* is quite correct and that is the only reply to his letter. It also speaks the transcendental state reigning in him at that time.

Reward he will get because he treated my sister very carefully, and most probably he may be having it.

When I was at Delhi some persons came to me and two of them have taken up the practice too. One of them is Shri Suryanarain, Asst. Secretary to Govt. at Port Blair in Andaman Islands. He also came here and passed three days with me. He is very good man and will come to Tirupati on 2nd or 3rd August as he told me. He will attend your satsangh and his wife too will start meditation under your guidance. He has to go to Tirupati for *chura karan* ceremony of his son.

Now I come to your letter. You pray for the full experience of the Ultimate and you write in your letter dated 21st July 1960, that the regions you were moving in, were of transcendental, grey with lightning hue. Your *anubhav* is entirely correct and this is one of the experiences of the Ultimate.

But I pray that lightning should also give way. To speak the truth, hardly there may be one or two persons having such a state throughout India, and they may be only in this Mission. The saints no doubt there are in India, but this marvellous condition will be found nowhere else. This is also a fact that sometimes you are led away towards despondency by the torturous touch of the world. The reason is that you are sensitive like myself and my temper in the early age coincides with yours. It is now refined by the grace of God, and you will too find the same in yourself. But as I have written to you, that the bondage of humanity cannot be removed lest the soul may jump out in its ultimate state. But I tell you that it is by your own force of will that the trouble develops so much. So we should always take the medium course. If it is necessary to take up any problem we should think its pros and cons and after coming to any definite decision, we should stick to it.

There is every hope for the betterment of India and the world at large. The personality working for the change of the world has almost finished his work, and it is coming very slowly to the earth in material form because if it is brought into full swing, the personality will have to depart immediately as his work will be over. I think I have mentioned it in my previous letter also. You have done well to exert yourself in cleaning the planets just like our world, they also have become charged with heaviness and grossness. The cleaning of the celestial worlds too is essential since the overhauling of the entire Universe is imminent and destined.

You are slowly moving towards the work of Nature which becomes automatic at your level of approach. You might have observed that when the oil of the *deepak* has exhausted it gives out a flash before it is extinguished, the same thing is going on here.

Shri Raghavendra Rao is coming to me on 10th or 11th August, 1960. I am so sorry about Shri P. Madho Rao having fallen in the mire of Swami Chinmayanand and he has been so soiled with his writings that he spent 8 days and nights to read his writings and speculating over them. This resulted into insomnia causing mental disturbance. I gave an express reply wire to Shri Shiv Mohan Lal asking about Shri Madho Rao's condition, but due to strike I got the reply after 6 days stating that he was sent to the mental hospital. I am not getting the correct diagnosis because I have not seen the man, still I have prayed for him. To tell you the fact he has not firm faith in me, and when I was there during my last tour, he was highly speaking of Swami Chinmayanand and his captivating ways. Our case is that we generally take in people who are wanting in capacity; most of them do not wait till the capacity for the inrush of grace is developed. That is why some of them walk off after doing it for sometime.

In such cases I admit my weakness. I do not know whether Swami Chinmayanand is doing service or disservice to the country. If during my South Indian tour I may be at the station where his lecture is going on, I will surely attend it in order to come to a definite result. I have heard several complaints of this sort from other quarters too. Mr. S.K. Rajagopalan was also complaining that a girl in the South who passed the M.B.B.S., attended his lectures and joined his Ashram, severing all connections with her relations.

Shri Ishwar Sahai had gone to his house for a week now he has come back again. He is all along busy with the Mission's work. He is completing a booklet on Methods for training of Abhaysis under Sahaj Marg system. He will send it to Shri S.K. Rajagopalan who will have copies of it cyclostyled. He shall also go through your notes, 'Talks on....' after he has finished this work. I think there may be little room for the criticism since they have come out from the super-conscious level of your state. If you recall your condition at time of giving it out, you will find that you were almost in a benumbed state.

I am glad that Appaji's health is better. I too am very anxious to know about Shri Venkatapathi. Will you please do me a favour of asking for his address from Shri Krishna Murti to enable me to ask him directly about his health. I have not yet received the copies of the English translation of the *Commentary on Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg*. Here all children are well. The question of marriage of Ch. Padmini and Chhaya often comes to my mind simultaneously.

As for the printing of the second edition of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*, I do eagerly wish to have it done the earliest. You know our difficulties, we have to wait for the funds.

Shri Ishwar Sahai offers you pranams.

Respect to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

6th August 1960

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter on the 2nd instant. The patient who was in my house under my treatment after a gallant fight of eight days finally succumbed on the 3rd afternoon. He leaves behind him a young wife with four sons all below 13 years and two daughters through his first wife, one of whom is married and the other yet to be married and absolutely destitute. The whole thing has affected me deeply in a sense and it would be wrong on my part if I did not confess to a feeling of extreme dejection. But God knows what is best for each. I feel utterly tired and weak after the whole business.

My wife has recovered from the second boil also and indeed she and I had hardly any time to think of her at all during the past fortnight. Chi. Padmini is yet in the second week of her typhoid and Chi. Narayana has taken ill on Thursday the 4th. He is having temperature of 103 and 102 today. Chi. Gayatri is now all right. It is now nearly two months of incessant medical attention to all at home and myself.

Shri Suryanarain has not come yet. Of course if he comes I shall do the needful.

The transcendental experience is however not yet continuous and steady. The waves of depression are always there and indeed I am made oblivious of my condition again and again. The constant tendency to withdraw myself into myself is there, and the feeling of extreme tiredness also supervenes both to me and my wife.

I am yet unable to understand how my 'desire' for truth or excellence to prevail could cause so much torture to 'me'. However I leave so many things to be answered in due course of time as the *anubhava* will develop. Shri Venkatapathi's address is: Shri Venkatapathi, Poonimangadu, Tiruttani (Taluk), Madras State.

I am yet in the very dark about the future. It is all Thy will and I believe that what thou said on the first visit will yet prove true. I have of course moved very much since then and hope that I will be able to say that I have crossed the rings of splendour and have attained the central Being which is perfection.

The coexistence of all is undoubtedly the most difficult to reconcile. Shri Venkatapathi wishes to finance the second edition of *Efficacy*. Shall I make any enquiries about its publication?

I shall be deeply thankful to Shri Ishwar Sahaiji if he would go through what I have written and talked and give his invaluable suggestions.

All of us offer our loving pranams on the auspicious day today when we celebrate the *Upakarma* ceremony.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

Tirupati
23rd August 1960

My Dear Revered and Beloved Gurudev,

I received the affectionate letter from Shri Ishwar Sahaiji conveying to me thy message. Please accept my humble pranams and love.

Thanks to the grace of the Master and prayers of my dear spiritual brothers, Shri Ishwar Sahaiji and Shri Raghavendra Rao, the children are progressing steadily. Chi. Padmini is now fairly all right and will go to the College tomorrow. Chi. Narayana has touched the normal and will have his bath preliminary today. It is all due to Dr. G. Kuppuswamy's careful attention, as I had almost completely got exhausted. My wife's health is of course not quite all right.

I had to go to Trivandrum on the 20th. I left Tirupati on the 19th and flew to and fro Trivandrum on the 20th after finishing my work at Trivandrum. I could not break journey at Trichy as I thought at first. But I hope to go there about the end of next month for a couple of days.

I am really concerned with the Master's physical condition of weakness and exhaustion and low blood pressure. I am sure he will very soon be all right. I am also told to have low blood pressure when recently I was trying the blood pressure instrument in the university laboratory.

I believe you have by now received the books from Murrays. Shri S. Rajam wanted me to give the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* for reprinting immediately and said he will get it out in a few days. He thinks it can be done in the same size and format as the *Commentary on the Ten Commandments*. If you approve I shall give it to him on the 3rd Sept 1960 when I go over to Madras. If any alterations and additions are thought of, kindly do send me instructions. He is absolutely convinced that he must bring out the book soon. Of course he refused to accept payment for the cost of paper etc. for the previous book.

As I wrote to you Shri Venkatapathi is anxious to pay for the publication of the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* (second edition).

My own condition has been very peculiar. Whilst on the one hand I am not devoting even a second to meditation, I am almost always (especially during last week) in the peculiar condition of being absorbed in the Centre — with very cool calm feeling pervading me from above. Shri Dr. G.K. had the same feeling last week when I was transmitting him last Wednesday — and told me that it was something that he never previously experienced.

The satsangh is going on regularly and in spite of all the anxiety at home about the children's health etc.

Of course I am sure that by Master's grace I am having the strength and faith to carry on with the day-to-day work. However trying the circumstances I am sure the constant presence of the Master in me is being felt.

Shri Vendantam is finding improvement and he has such a fine admiration for the spiritual greatness of Shri Ishwar Sahaiji.

Shri V.K. Narasimhan, who had a nervous breakdown last month or the month before, had been to me then and I advised him to prayer. He told a couple of days ago that he is feeling a new life and force working in him. I told him it is all due to the Master's grace.

I am hoping that all will be all right by the Grace of the Master.

I am praying that Master's health be restored at a very early date.

With loving pranams to You and Shri Ishwar Sahaiji.

Yours,
KCV

No. E 306/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 2nd September, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 23rd and 27th August, 1960. Shri Ishwar Sahai has gone to Lucknow and he will also go to certain other places in search of the match for his daughter, he may come again after two weeks. Method of Training, Part Ist has been sent to Mr. S.K. Rajagopalan Ayangar for cyclostyle, as he wanted. May God help me to add the IInd part.

Two copies of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* are being sent to you along with blocks of diagrams. As far as I remember I have sent you the block of diagram no.5 for the book *Sathyodayam* with a block given in *Reality at Dawn*. If diagram no. 5 is not traceable another may be prepared in place of it. I am also sending a new block of emblem. I know, you have got a block with you, if it is unserviceable you can use the new block. The blocks of photographs of myself and my Master you have got with you which may be used in this book also. If possible the photos may be printed on art paper.

In *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* footnotes have been added and at certain places English has been improved. You may please go through it and can add anything you like. I leave upon Shri Rajam and yourself regarding paper, print and get up. Mr. Rajam is so kind to us that he helped us much in our work. I often think that how I will be able to repay it. I am sure he has affectionate heart for me. May God bless him.

I am glad that my children are now well. But my worry is not yet over owing to the indifferent health of my sister. You will please write to me in the next letter whether her weakness is subsided. I was extremely weak but when I received your post card dated 26th August, I found marvellous improvement and so I have taken up the work of Mission again.

You have written to me that you are waiting for the reply to the questions. I do not know, is there any other letter containing the questions which might have been misplaced. You do not require any meditation but I am awaiting the orders from my Master for it. Your *anubhav* about your condition that you feel absorbed in the centre with the calm feeling, is correct. I feel that you are being absorbed in it day by day. Your condition is really inexpressible because the words are wanting. When I meditate on your condition I feel that the refined or pure grace of God is pouring on you or in other words you are inhaling what is there in a way that your system is being divinised. You are correct in your judgement that I am always with you and do not leave you even for a moment, if you think of me within, the flow is there.

I recall the *anubhav* of Dr. Kuppuswamy about myself when he saw me infusing divine influence in the Universe. May I ask you if you feel the same thing in cleaning the atmosphere, which has grown poisonous. The work is automatic. If you do not feel please lie down on the cot quietly and see that the work is carried on. I want to open this condition a little more.

Shri R. Seshadri is a devotional man and feels keenly interested in meditation. I hope he will be a better man for the Mission.

I am really very grateful to Dr. Kuppuswamy for his kindness bestowed upon my children and sister. This obligation is so great on me that I can only serve him till I am alive. May the blessings of my Master be pouring on him and he may reach the destination he is longing for.

Shri Raghavendra Rao's brother is now better. He reached Bellary safely visiting certain places where our associates reside.

Love to children,

Respect to Appaji,

Yours affly,
Ram Chandra

P.S. No. of copies to be printed — 1000.

Tirupati
September 4th 1960

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I believe your health has become better and blood pressure has decreased. Your weakness should also have abated.

I did not go to Madras as I was awaiting your letter and the manuscripts of the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* to be handed over to the press. Shri Raghavendra Rao wrote to me that Shri Ishwar Sahaiji has completed his translation of *Anant Ki Or* into English. He also wrote that he went through my scripts of the Talks. I am glad to hear that his brother Madhava Rao is better.

I am writing this letter with a definite purpose of having your advice.

i. I have been asked to visit the Shri Aurobindo Ashram for a few days to help the University or Academy with my suggestions about their post graduate Courses. Incidentally to deliver a talk or two to their students and Staff. This is to be at the end of September about the 28th to 30th or 4th. What would you advise me to do? On hearing from you I have to write to them within a week's time. Kindly do advise me. What should I do when I am there?

ii. Shri A.B.S. came to me on Thursday 1st September. Of course he has been very irregular and was saying that he was not in town and so on. On that day as he came at meditation time I asked him whether he wanted special sitting and gave special sitting.

He came after an hour and wanted to speak to me about matters impersonal. I asked him to come in the evening as I was going to College. He came in the evening and had a talk with me. The gist of the talk is this:

1. He is not pleased with the manner the *sanstha* is working. He avows faith in the Master but not in the *sanstha*. He further stated that he finds that all those who entered the *sanstha* have begun to suffer from all sorts of things: quarrels and disagreements with others, ill health, humiliation etc. Whereas he found relief from all these when he was with Ramana he found that all these have revived when he

came to this *sanstha.* He had been some person of importance in building up this *sanstha* at Tirupati and therefore he is very unhappy that he is not going properly. He spoke about Manjunatha Aiyer's losses etc. But I told him that it is true that all of us are suffering but not due to entering into the *sanstha* and that our woes were being borne cheerfully as the gifts of God rather than as results of joining the *sanstha.* The crow-apple falling analogy will not be satisfactory (*kakatalika-nyaya*). Secondly Shri Manjunatha Aiyer did not complain about this and connect it with his becoming a member of this *sanstha.* I also told him that I do not think any abhyasi agrees with his reading of the working of the *sanstha.* On the contrary all the abhaysis are steady and are having blissful experiences. (This deep experience of the cool fragrant power of the Divine light and not heavy bluish is being experienced by all. I called it the grace of Shri Krishna.) I told him that as such I am not at all agreeing with his view. I told him the *sanstha* is of the Master and indeed it will be steady in one individual at least and that is enough. People who have other aims and goals can go and achieve them elsewhere and not in this *sanstha.* I also reminded him that he should have known all this when he translated the *Reality at Dawn.* I told him without abhyas there is no *sanstha.*

As I knew that abhyas was not his idea and that meditation was not to his liking he said he will consider. He did not come for the satsangh today. I also told him that there is no compulsion for any one to stay in the *sanstha* if he felt that he can gain his ends elsewhere.

I spoke to the satsangh today about this accusation against and insinuation about our *sanstha*. The danger is not so much from our abhyasis but by this false propaganda that he wishes to make to frighten everybody. I told that it is a welcome thing. It makes two things clear: God saves His devotees (*na me bhaktah pranasyati*) and secondly that God removes all heavy things from one whom He has decided to save (*yad anugraham icchami tasya vittam harami*). One who is near the Ocean must be eager to be swallowed up by the Ocean — the bhakta is near the Ocean of Bliss and must be prepared to be drowned in it or be flooded by it and attain beatitude. This is the nudity that God grants the nakedness that is to be practised by those who are fit (*arhats*).

Shri A.B.S. was reminded also about his own specific statements that Master has been blessing him and though he accepted them and stated that Master even now blessed him and answered his prayers the *sanstha* is going wrong — obviously because I am in charge of it and he has no place in it of importance as preceptor or superior or something such.

He has borrowed a Rs.100/- from me in January saying that he would return it in a month. Of course I did not ask except at the beginning. Well it may be that he may offset it for his work for the Mission. I do not read his mind however.

No one in the *sanstha* has regard for him and he has complicated his personal affairs very badly and wants to throw all the blame on the ill will of others and now the Master too!

I believe that he is straying away and away. I am so sorry about it all. I am exceedingly sorry to disturb you with this story but nothing more can be done and Shri Annaih Naidu requested me to write to you. I have indeed asked Shri A.B.S. to write to you himself about his views. He may or may not.

All of us are well. My wife's condition is better but sugar continues to be present in the urine. The boils are subsiding. Chi. Padmini and Narayana are moving about and the former is going to the College. Chi. Chitra has recovered from measles and had her bath.

I shall be most happy if the Master will write to me in detail about the several things and myself and condition. I pray for fuller experience. My major difficulties are yet there (i) the encroachment of my thoughts during transmission, they come again and again. I pray that the mind be under the restraint; even when I think they are thine, they do not cease. Others or the abhyasis get the freedom from the mental but not I. Why? This when I am said to have reached the central region's circles of splendour.

Anyhow Master I pray to thee with all my heart to lead me to perfection in the yoga, fullest experience of the Centre, and also to be able to do my precepteral task adequately and efficiently leading all to thy State.

With loving pranams,

Yours affectionately
as body,
KCV

A new abhyasi, Shri Swaminatha Iyer, Tirupati Cotton Mills, Renigunta, initiated on 2nd Sept.

No. E 314/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 9th September, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 4th September, 1960. I am glad to know that my children are now quite well. The diabetic condition of my sister is causing anxiety but I am sure it will subside soon. I have already dispatched two copies of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* adding footnotes to it together with the emblem and blocks which I hope you might have received by now.

If Aurobindonians want your help you may render it. You have asked me as to what you should do when you are there. You will do what is best for them and you will display what is BEST in you. I pray that they may have natural awareness that they are being benefitted rather spiritually by the dynamo charged by your spiritual alma mater.

I am very sorry to hear such talk from Mr. A.B.S. You have rightly replied them. If he writes to me anything about *sanstha*, I shall reply to it satisfactorily. You already know that he was not receptive. It is you who has made him such. It is very sad and that Shri Maharishi Raman is not physically present in this material world, but in his absence if anybody renders spiritual service, howsoever insignificant it may be, we should welcome it. I personally do not feel anything wrong with the *sanstha*. If Shri A.B.S. feels any defect, he should refer it to me. It is merely his hallucination to judge that I have told him that *sanstha* is going wrong and I doubt very much in his truthfulness.

Regarding borrowing of Rs. 100/- from you, I tell you a living story -

'Shri N. Kumaraswami lent Rs. 10/- to one of his associates, the outcome of which was that he did not turn up even for satsangh to him, so that he may not tap him for the refund. When I was to reach Vijayawada Mr. Kumaraswami sent message to him that he should come to see me and have satsangh with me and he forego the money — only then he came to me.'

Regarding troubles of the world, nobody is free having material forms. Even our avatars were not free from troubles. We must make the end of the troubles we get from birth to birth. If we compare ourselves with those in trouble, I am sure we will find our pangs in lesser degree, because there is something reigning inside which does not give rise to the seriousness of it.

I have already written to you about your condition in the letter sent with the Registered Parcel. If you want to ask me in that matter, you may write it to me. You are praying for fuller experience and so the experiences are forsaking you to have experienceless experience. That is the matter of study.

Now you complain about the encroachment of thoughts during meditation, for that I would earnestly say that during transmission, as my Master says in one of his writings, that the *sookshma sharir* of the teacher enters the body of the abhyasis knowingly or unknowingly, which brings the wavy thoughts which the abhyasis have. Of course, they may be translated in a way that you think them as yours. Happily you have got very good abhyasis, so the bad and vicious thoughts get no chance to attack you. I unfortunately found a few men whom when I transmitted, I was feeling the squalid sensation within me. I then refused to accept them as members of the Mission. There is one case in which I found when I transmitted to him that the pictures of naked fair sex were coming to me as he was a perfect debauch. So I did not take him into the Mission. My Master too had met with similar observations in two cases. If you want to minimise such thoughts occurring in you, you may give suggestions to your individual mind to stop such working during transmission and it will be helpful. But this process should not be done very frequently because you know many things of the abhyasis by the help of the individual mind.

You are doing your preceptorial work adequately and efficiently and you have got power to bring anybody at a glance in your condition, but this should not be tried.

I am now better in health and have increased the milk diet.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

6th October 1960

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I returned last evening from Pondicherry via Madras.

I handed over the blocks and printed book to Shri Rajam and he will be taking up the work in a few days. It will be in the same form as the *Ten Commandments*. I trust that it will be all right unless you would like it to be different. The price also will be Rs.1-25 not 1-50 as it has been put in.

I received the copy of the *Sahaj Marg* latest number containing my talks. I did not receive the additional copies. I believe they have taken additional reprints of the article so that they could be later stitched together and be issued as a separate book. If not, do you not think it will be better to have it done?

Here all of us are keeping fit. During my absence nothing has transpired here to give worry to my wife.

At the beginning I felt very much why I should be going over to Pondicherry. But on later thoughts and feeling that I owe very much to Shri Aurobindo and the Mother of the Ashram I went. It was all very nice. I must say that they are trying to do a lot of work and try very much to act in the spiritual way. However there are some who feel that it should be much better.

One intimate and old associate of Shri Aurobindo and the Mother told me that he felt that in my recent writings that I had the real spiritual grace. Another felt very much that I could not go over there and do something which the Mother really wanted to do as there are lack of real men there with the deep spiritual nature and equipment that I have. They showed me round every one of their educational activities, and they were really good. I had a separate conference with all the heads of the Centre of Education, a selfless European, a Bengali Professor, a Gujarathi Registrar, a Kannada Scholar and so on and spoke about the importance of spiritual education and Sanskrit education in true Veda knowledge and gave them a programme which they said they would consider, and were eager to implement.

I attended the darshans given by the Mother on the 30th, and 1st Oct. and though I did not have a talk with her yet I could see that she was deeply aware of me. As I wrote to you a year ago in July 1959 when I was invited to preside over the Calcutta celebration of the Birthday of Shri Aurobindo (15th August), it appeared that they want my help in the spiritualization of the work. Master knows what will happen.

I have also met two or three there who had come to know of my present association with Master and asked more information about the Mission. I gave the same. Not that I think much but it showed that some of them were deeply interested in making a further movement upward to true spirituality.

On the whole I felt that there was the atmosphere that helped the movement towards spirituality, but unfortunately there was not the sufficient power to transform the material vital and mental levels towards the super-consciousness. It was distinctly different from the theosophical and other places and the Maths of Shankara and Ramanujaites, insofar as there was real dedicated search and aspiration all the time.

One more phenomenon was that though there were lot of boys and girls of both the sexes in the

Centre and co-education was the rule, and sadhaks, there was the absence of sex awareness all through. This is rather rare in other ashramas. Quite the contrary. I observed this in 1947 when last I had been there and now also. I complimented the *de facto* secretary of the ashram Shri M.P. Pandit, a close collaborator of that very good Sanskrit scholar Kapali Sastri who wrote a commentary on *Rig Veda* according to Shri Aurobindo.

So I have submitted my report of the work. I was very happy about the reception that I had. At the end of my talk there was such a quiet which nobody dared to disturb and everyone felt that here was something very different. Such a silence they experienced. I knew that it was all thy grace.

Shri Vedantam is progressing nicely at Madras. He met me yesterday morning. Shri Rajam requires thy blessings as also his wife.

I found that my condition however remains same and the upward movement has not taken place. However now I have come to the conclusion that I should not worry myself. A friend yesterday spoke to me and said that though all have been profitting from my advice and predictions I myself continue to remain in the same place without improvement and recognition in my profession. I told him that I could do for others but nothing at all for myself. God alone could anything and he knows what is good for me. I said this remembering thy words: I can ask for others but I cannot ask for myself.

I am awaiting your letter.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

As I went through Shri Aurobindo's room I meditated and found that there was deep calm but the vibrations were at the region of the feet and passing upward in a serpentine way. Again I meditated at another place before an old bronze statue bust of his and felt a deep black with golden lights.

Regarding the Mother when I meditated I found that she had developed much and we looked straight at each other but thrice I felt being pulled towards her. She has a very developed *atma*-centre and not the blue which of course is the colour that she has chosen for her flag. She has very deep love centre in action.

I do not know what you yourself feel. However I have written as I have felt.

One difficulty is that she has been admitting whoever came as she wanted to help all. This was not so before 1938 when the selection was strict. Even then there were some mistakes and now too there are mistakes made and men come for all sorts of things and goals even as they come to Tirupati. But being very sensitive some of the advanced souls and *sadhaks* there they are worried. A few self-seeking gentlemen come but sooner or later they also leave.

No. E 363/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 15th October, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 6th October, 1960, when I was anxiously awaiting for it. No doubt I was under the impression that you were out of the station. This year several Districts faced terrible flood. My house was also surrounded by water twice in a month and the water entered the gate of my house up to the certain length in the open space only. The current was not as strong as it was in 1958, because my son along with the other gentlemen succeeded in building a wall to check the flow of water through it. Lucknow is in very bad condition. The boys of the college have been sitting on the roof for three days without food. The boats were not sufficient to meet the emergency. We all pray that this untimely catastrophe may come soon to an end.

I have again intended to start for South in the second week of November, but the difficulty is that my associate Shri Ishwar Sahai had been taken seriously ill due to lower blood pressure and irregular pulse. He, no doubt is improving and has completed the course of injections. He has been removed to a forest area, and he is being treated there. He is living there with one of my associates with comfort. He has asked me in the letter just received, that when we are intended for south. Shri Manjunath Iyer, having come to know about my visit to South, has written to me that the practical examination of his son will begin from the 2nd Dec. and end on 31st Dec. It means he wants me after this date. This time, I want to start from Madras direct to Shahjahanpur taking Vijayawada in the beginning of the journey. If Mysore be my last station it will be very troublesome journey from that place to Shahjahanpur. I want to come back in the 1st week of January or utmost in the middle of January. I believe Basant Panchami Utsav will fall this year in last week of January. I could not see the calender as yet.

Since the *Sahaj Marg Patrikas* were sent from Shahjahanpur to the subscribers, so the oversight occurred in not sending you the additional copies, they have been sent now per book post. We have not taken the additional reprints of the articles, because so many mistakes occur in print. This book will be printed in Madras under the care of my brother Shri Rajam. I owe much to him and often feel that how should I be of some help to him. Will you please suggest me any service for him.

You have done very well in Shri 'Aurobindo Ashram'. Frankly speaking, you can spiritualise the ashram better than mother. Our would be Ashram is also waiting for your help; and it is you, who will do it. How I wish that the light be spread from south to north and Tirupati be the centre of it.

You have meditated in Aurobindo's room and found the calmness prevailing. With all the apology to the saint, may I ask you whether you have observed the heaviness or the frozen calmness, please observe in comparison to your room, where you sit for satsangh.

Your *anubhav* about the mother is correct. She seems to be attached with the outer layer of superconsciousness, but according to my old habit I would submit that she requires cleaning of the inner system. I have written all this so that you may ponder over it and may have better knowledge.

The selection, of course, may be fairly well done. But if our ideal is not sacrificed, we selected rubies from stone. I appreciate your sentence, "However now I have come to the conclusion that I should not worry myself." A baby having no care of, mother takes its care.

Will you please intimate to me if the sugar in the urine of my sister is stopped. How is she enjoying her health?

Respect to Appaji.

Love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

19th October 1960

My revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter dated 15th and am deeply grateful for the same. I am sorry that Shri Ishwar Sahaiji is not keeping good health, but I am sure he will be able to go with you to the South. You have said that you will be starting about the middle of November and will do Vijayawada first. As I do not know how you will arrange the itinerary I expect you will be here about the 1st week of December. Or would you like to be here in the third or fourth week of December when my College will be closed. Obviously, you will have to spend some time at Vijayawada, Bellary, Tirupati, Hyderabad, Gulbarga, Madras, Trichy, Bangalore and Mysore.

If you will have Mysore in the first week of January, then you could go to Bangalore and then to Madras and catch the G.T. Express at Madras and return to Shahjahanpur straight. Shri R. Seshadri told me that he has requested you to grace his house at Bangalore. Shri Vedantam will also arrange to receive you at Madras Tambaram. Anyway there is no difficulty for going straight to Shahjahanpur if you finish Vijayawada earlier on your forward journey.

2. My wife is much better and though there may be sugar she is feeling all right. I believe Master is curing her fully. Shri Thyagarajan writes to me that his wife is now much better and that he intends coming over here when you are here so that he could take you to Trichy. Well I do not know the programme and I shall wait.

3. Regarding my capacities Master alone is the judge. I am sometimes feeling diffident but somehow am going on with the work. How can I judge my room myself, I am always there and perhaps its condition and mine are identical? As Shri Aurobindo did not seek emancipation but sought only to change the earth-consciousness here I believe the heaviness is there and the sensation was about my feet when I meditated in the room of Shri Aurobindo. As for my capacities to purify that ashram I can only say that I have not done it at Tirupati yet — its gods and men are a perpetual anxiety to me. I believe that what the Master says about me will happen and I may do the service demanded by the Master. When will the South flow northwards and repay the debt that it has contracted? That is for the Master to decide.

I have begun to talk about the sphere beyond the *brahmanda*. I am enclosing the gist of my talk. Please let me know whether I have done the right thing.

I am writing to Shri Rajam to bring out the book before your arrival. I received the extra copies of the *Sahaj Marg*. I thank you for the same.

I am awaiting your letter fixing up the programme.

A few persons, including Balaram Reddie of the Ramana Ashram, came here and one of them was Mrs. Talyarkhan (the parsi lady). They wished to know whether you would be willing to visit their ashram at Tiruvannamalai. I said I cannot say but shall enquire. I do not know whether it is not mere curiosity that impels them. You know Balaram Reddi who wishes to show off himself. Of course he does not forget my severe remarks but could not help visiting me because Mrs. Talyarkhan wished to meet me. Anyway I have communicated the matter. No useful purpose will be served by going there either for their good or for our mission.

As for building up the Ashram here which is to be as good as that of Shri Aurobindo, that is yet a long way. One confronts opposition, contradiction and persecution, humiliation and all everywhere, and how it can happen should be by the miracle of God's and Master's grace. As I wrote I come back to the feeling, I should not worry but leave everything to the Will of the Master and place implicit trust in the Master-Mother. May I be steady in this faith: this is my prayer.

We are all eagerly expecting your Southern trip and hope to receive you and Shri Ishwar Sahaiji with all our hearts and souls.

My father is progressing well. I believe your own health is all right and will not give any trouble during your tour. I believe all the affairs are settled satisfactorily,

with humble and loving pranams,

Yours as body,

KCV

No. E 401/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 31st October, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 19th October, 1960. I am happy to note that my sister is all right now. No useful purpose will be solved by going to Tiruvannamalai. There will be discussions and criticism whether heart lies on the right side or on the left. I only go to my associates who love me and I take delight in serving them. I therefore will not go there.

Shri Ishwar Sahai is now much better. Only he will have to take three injections before he starts with me. I found great difficulty in chalking out the programme for the journey.

Shri Shiva Mohan Lal wanted me from 27th to 29th Nov. as his son's marriage is going to be performed on those days, and Shri Manjunath Iyer wanted me in January. I have accommodated all what was possible for me although I was put to some inconvenience. Programme is enclosed herewith. I will stay with Shri R. Seshadri at Bangalore. I am also informing him.

Will you please let me know if you feel some openness in mind since you started writing further talk on the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*. I am sorry I could not give much time at Tirupati because I have to travel a long way off and have to come back before 21st January 1961, the date of Basant Panchami Utsava, still I will be too late in reaching this place.

These days I remember my sister very much. Since I added "my" before the word sister the affection is greatly developed.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. E 440/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th November, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your loving letter dated 1st November, 1960. Shri Ishwar Sahai is now quite well. I am coming along with him reaching Tirupati on 19th Dec. 1960 at 17.25. I have already sent the programme under this office No. E-401/SRCM dated 31st October, 1960. I believe you have received it.

I am happy to learn that Chi. Narayan has done well in the competitive examination. I pray that my sister may become all right before I start for south. I received all your talks but since I was busy to finish sowing before I start, I could not get time to go through them. I will do so after three or four days.

Shri R. Krishnamurthi, R. Annaih Naidu and Dr. G. Kuppuswamy are really very sensitive and they are progressing well. I believe Dr. Kuppuswamy has got the reward prayed for. He is becoming internally subtler day by day. Some times the abhyasis feel the very high states because the grace comes from above through the teacher. It also happens that the teacher even unknowingly transmits from a very high state and the sensitive abhyasis feel that effect. Vacuumised state you have got but they have felt the refuse of it. If you study yourself you will find that you are no more in you.

During the period of my abhyas I devoted myself fully to become *laya* in my Master because I, by His Grace, got such a Master. If I write to you its result that may be thought to be an egoistic version. In one of your last letters you wrote to me that your further movement seems to be stopped. Your feeling was right but it is not the case now. There was some resistance which would have been over by your own force but I did not wait for it. Now you are going on smoothly.

I received a letter from Shri N. Kumaraswami that Swami Chinmayananda is blazing Vijayawada by his speeches on *Gita*. Thousands of men and women assemble there to hear him.

Appaji will be very happy and all my children and sister too, to learn that I will be again in their midst shortly.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. E 458/SRCM **Viajayawada**

Dated 19th November, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 15th November, 1960. I pray for God's Grace in fixing your son up in life suitably.

I feel worried about your ill-health and wish you speedy recovery.

I reached here in the morning of the 19th as per programme, and shall stay till 23rd morning.

With best wishes.

Love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

Sedam

Dated 29th November, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

I hope you must have received the amended programme. I heard nothing from you about your and my sister's welfare. I feel anxious for it. Will you do me the favour of replying by Bellary address. Shri R. Rao met me at Hyderabad and he is and shall be with me up to Bangalore. Mr. Seshadri also came to see me at Hyderabad and stayed for 2 days. He shall meet me at Bellary again. I saw Mr. Madho Rao in the mental hospital. He began to weep when he saw me. It seems to me that now he has almost recovered. I have heard some 2 or 3 other such cases at Hyderabad where people were excited to madness after hearing Swami Chinmayananda's lecture. It seems something quite strange to me.

We are leaving for Bhutpur tomorrow by jeep. Several associates of the place and of near about place will also accompany us. My love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

November 29th 1960

My revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I was happy to receive your kind post card as also the letter from Shri Ishwar Sahaiji intimating the change of programme. I have just a suggestion to offer: you could take the Bangalore Tirupati Bus at 9:00 or 9:30 at Bangalore on the 18th and be here by 4:30 P.M. It is an express bus and arrangements can be made by Shri Seshadri at Bangalore. You could get down at the house itself if the conductor is intimated about the same. Otherwise you would have to go to Arkonam and catch the train and reach Tirupati at 6:30 P.M. You have to change at 2 places.

I have been passing through a lot of introspection and heart searching. Again of late I am utterly transmitting in darkness as it were, though the abhyasis feel entirely happy and elevated. Of course I feel myself dissolving and merging and so on. On the 20th satsangh I found myself transmitting from a centre lower down in the abdomen though I never knew of its existence previously. All that I felt was that the physical system was being attended to.

On the 27th satsangh I found myself in the middle of the transmission a great personality — white all through, coming and asking for initiation. It was of course not visible to others, but I found myself talking to her and finally gave her the prayer. After that she departed. Though she was all luminous yet I felt that it was rather heavy atmosphere. Shri R. Annaih Naidu confirmed that he found a flow of light from overhead and pressing down his own chest region. But he did not see anything more. I felt again that it was the Mother of the Shri Aurobindo Ashram, but I am not competent to say more.

I am unable to explain these things. In many cases I am entirely in the dark.

My wife's health is of course not all right: nor is my health quite all right. Chi. Chitra has developed again a new trouble: her face is completely swollen, her eyelids are also swollen. I do not know whether it is an attack of eczema which she got over about a couple of months ago. I am praying to the Master to help cure her.

Other children are keeping good health.

Shri Srivastava has sent me the original typescript of the talks on the 3rd and 4th commandments given by me so as to be handed over to you when you come over here.

I believe all of you there are keeping fit. Please convey my best regards to Shri Raghavendra Rao, Shri Ishwar Sahaiji and others.

With loving pranams.

Yours,
KCV

No. E 497/SRCM **Bellary**

Dated 8th December, 1960

My dear Varadachari,

I am rather worried to know about Chi. Chitra's condition and have prayed for her recovery. It is also a matter of great anxiety that you and sister too are not free from ailments. How I wish you to be happy and free from miseries.

Your transmission is free from matter and it has grown so subtle that it is not easily perceptible. Moreover, you transmit from high region. If you come down to heart and transmit you will feel its force. When the particles of the body are charged every point becomes good for transmission. If one having this condition transmits even from his toe it will have due effect upon the abhyasi.

It is often the case with every preceptor that sometimes the hungry souls come to him for having transmission. Your case is of similar nature. During my recent tour I had such experiences at Hyderabad, Bhootpur and Sedam. It sometimes happens even with advanced *sadhakas* that souls appear in order to partake of the effect coming to them from the Master. This happened to me several times during my abhyas period. Souls from even other worlds sometimes come down for this purpose. I had one such case of Chandra Lok and one of Surya Lok. Besides, I am sometimes drawn to other worlds for the purpose. I am sure the soul appearing to you was one from Chandra Lok. I now like to say that you should in your leisure hours transmit to her after due cleaning.

I know about the bus service between Bangalore and Tirupati but I was reluctant to avail it since it causes me giddiness. Now Mr. S. Seshadri who is here has offered to take us to Tirupati by car dispatching the luggage by bus shortly before. We expect to be there at about 4:30 P.M. on 18th as per the programme.

With *pranam* from Shri Ishwar Sahaiji, Mr. and Mrs. Narayan Rao and Mr. and Mrs. Raghavendra Rao.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

30th December 1960

My dear Revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I believe your journey to Trichy was comfortable and your stay at that place satisfactory. So too your journey to Shoranur will I hope be satisfactory. Please convey my best wishes to Mr. Moothadath.

Of course the ten days you spent with us here has been most happy. I believe you were pleased. By your blessings and continuous fostering care I am hopeful of further progress at this centre.

I am yet suffering from cold that I contracted when you were here. My wife and children are all keeping fit. So too my father. The routine will start again on the 2nd January.

I only pray that I will be able to do the work much more efficiently, by being able to exercise more attention on some abhyasis' conditions. I am sending you enclosed my short note on Triple bodies (*karana, sooksma* and *sthoola*). Please write to me whether you agree with it. It is of course a tentative statement.

I do not see any direct result of the arousal or awakening and up going of *kundalini*. Of course all the vibrations have completely seized.

I only pray that I may be able to discharge my obligations to all my daughters and sons without much suffering. I have been thinking of how best to write on the topics you have asked me. Yet I am not sure of the 7th school as to what it is. But all will be meaningless if it cannot clearly give a real account rather than an imaginative account like Swedenberg of Sweden.

I am indeed grateful to you for blessing my present writing. Yet the world is not ready for this new direction and I have not yet fully changed. I am myself feeling diffident of many things what with the past with me. Anyhow I am hoping that the things will change and change quickly for the ushering of the New message.

My deep regards to Bro. Ishwar Sahai.

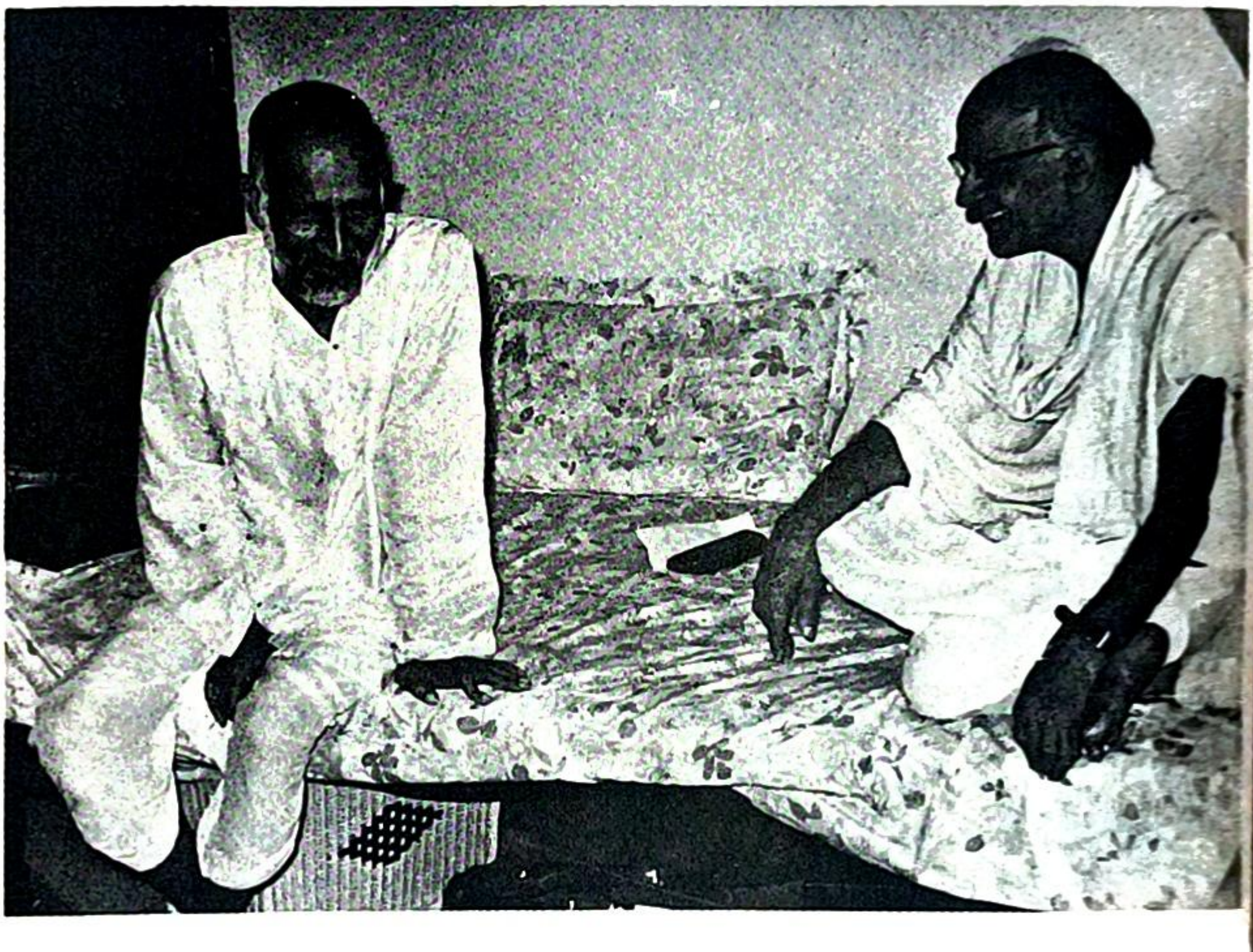
How is your asthma? I believe it has come down.

I wanted to know many things when you were here but somehow I am unable to ask or tell them. I know you do avoid telling many things and rightly perhaps from the cosmic point of view. I have not been able to understand many things clearly though I am accepting them since they come from you. To be able to write authoritatively and for the entire world one has to arrive at the stature of a world figure or cosmic figure, or else the works will simply be written off. I pray for many things but I am waiting for the Divine response. However I know that if all that thou hast done for me is to be taken it is sheer Grace itself, and Divine Grace in all its glory. How little I deserve the same I am aware of knowing only, so too my associates feel verily grateful to thee.

Shri Venkatapathi will be able to pay for the publication. He will be meeting you at Madras on the 5th or 6th at Tambaram.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV



1961

No. F 22/SRCM **Shoranur**

Dated 4th January, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter of 30th December, 1960. The lumbago pain has greatly diminished but asthma persists still though somewhat reduced. I am often reminded of the kind hospitality offered by my sister and of the love and affection of the associates there. I pray for their well being. In Shoranur there is practically no work for me and I think I have wasted my time. Of course, I have been of some help to Mr. Moothadath's late father but no one does realise it. His mother is so weak that her case cannot be taken up in any way. After thinking deeply over it for two days I discovered a method for her. I put into her heart a divine spark so that it may develop when it finds a congenial atmosphere. But though by my Master's Grace I undertake such tremendous tasks for others, still none is going to believe it, and I am regarded merely as a chip of wood added to the furnace to stimulate fire. My Master is of opinion that no value at all or even any importance is attached to all such super-normal services. I may therefore be frank, though with some hesitation, to say that nobody has yet been able to understand me properly. I am reminded of Lord Krishna's predictions intercommuned to me some time ago, that the time has not yet come for the people to have a full understanding of your existence though it shall definitely come but only when you have given up the material form.

I hope you must have recovered from the attack of cold and be better now. I received and went through your article on 'Triple bodies'. I shall write to you about it afterwards, because here I am all the time busy doing something for south India.

Your *kundalini* has, without doubt been aroused and you feel signs of it at the time. Even now you are having subtle changes which require deeper study of the condition in comparison with the previous one. But that may not tally with the depositions of modern commentators on *kundalini* who had not their own *kundalini* awakened at all. The vibrations have ceased and that is the result of my doing since they were a bit troublesome to you and I told you about it there. Yet they exist in a latent form and can be roused at any moment when needed.

You failed to ask me questions when I was there. You can do so now. I think you do not understand what you actually are, because the doubt is there, though I am perfectly satisfied. I though apparently take a mass of stone, with no learning, never doubt what I say or write about. It is only because of my faith in my Master.

Regarding the book *Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology* you may start with it after a month. It is possible that you may not at present feel convinced of its being a seventh school but ultimately it shall for sure come out to be so. All that we have to look to is that there should be **no clash of ideas** put forth in this connection. We must therefore rely on God and begin contributing our share to it. Thinking will always be correct if the idea **that Dr. K.C. Varadachari is writing, is removed** therefrom. For your query about the special personality I had told you the method as given in the book. If you do it please inform me of the results. I shall discuss with Shri Venkatapathi and Rajam at Madras.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
4th January 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I believe you received my previous letter to Shoranur. I was eagerly awaiting your letter about your journeys to Trichy and Shoranur. Anyhow your trip should have proved spiritually useful to all the abhyasis.

I have been having a boil in my knee for the past five days. On the 1st Dr. Kuppuswamy gave me an injection also. I am feeling better today. My wife has been again complaining of pain in the region of the right back. Obviously her strain was great during past fortnight. By your grace I think that she will get all right soon.

Have you been able to fix up anybody at Trichy for work? I have now begun to devote more time for the abhyasis study, as I find that I have not done as well so far. This seems to be necessitated by the fact that I have to write the work on the subject. I pray that I may be able to study the astral conditions better. Of course it was all casually done so far but now after our discussions on the three kinds of bodies (I sent the article to you to the Shoranur address), it becomes imperative that I should have your grace to be able to have this sight of the astral body more clearly. Is there any connection with the astral body as theosophists claim as that which is the *lingasarira*?

Please convey my best wishes to Shri Vedantam, Rajam and Shri Ishwar Sahaiji.

With loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

9th January 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept the humble pranams by thy body. I have no separate existence from Thee and I am living in Thee wholly. Master this is the latest development. I had prayed to thee to grant me that approach by which I shall go beyond the seeing as object and seeing as subject. Thou hast indeed taken me into Thee. So I believe I know not what is my condition apart from Thee. Such a deep love is welling within me for thee so much so I am unable to feel the separation. Therefore Master I pray to Thee to keep me always within Thee and enfold me both within and without.

Now I constantly wish to be absorbed in Thee without any intermission for to be separate means almost disintegration for me. That may be the cause of fear and so on. Therefore I have nothing more to do than to **have** Thee as my Self and existence always without any break. Let my *laya* in Thee be complete and total. I wish to contemplate on Thy Divine form (astral form) and physical presence always and I pray that Thou wilt grant me this humble prayer.

I believe your stay at Madras has been more fruitful than previously. My health has not been quite all right. That is the reason for my not going over to Madras.

I am very anxious to have thy presence always with me and this longing is growing. Somehow Master I do not know when it will be my privilege to do personal service to Thee as a servant and instrument and body more intimately than at present.

Master Divine! I was speaking on Shri Krishna as a philosopher on Saturday 7th January. Though I was to have read my paper as the light failed I had to speak *ex tempore*. I spoke something other than what I wrote. I spoke that Shri Krishna was the founder of the Seventh Darsana — being the founder of the Pancaratra School of Philosophy in India. It then passed my mind about the correctness of the Master's statement that the Sahaj Marga will be the seventh darsana. Master though Thou sayest that Thou canst speak Thou makest us speak out eloquently. Though Thou sayest that Thou hast not read vastly, Thy knowledge and presentation of Reality goes far beyond anyone who has lived. May I humbly say that Thou art verily of the stature of Shri Krishna Himself. This is what I have been discovering these days and this makes me feel that I am not always with Thee.

I remember Thou wert telling me when thou wert here that it is making delay for transforming me fully as I am at a distance and not nearby so that changes can be undertaken immediately. I now feel the excruciatingness of this delay in transformation and divinisation. I do not know how this can be changed and overcome. I pray to Thee fervently to lead me onwards to that state of inseperation and *laya* in Thee so that neither distance nor time will delay the attainment.

I believe you will be very busy as soon as you have returned with the Grand Master's Birthday celebrations. We will celebrate the days with devotion. May Thy Centre at Tirupati grow and become Thine fully.

All of us are keeping fit, fairly well. All abhyasis look with gratefulness to Thee and our loving Brother Ishwar Sahaiji.

Please convey our humble pranams to all the abhyasis there and we pray that Thou will draw us closer and closer to Thee day by day.

My loving pranams and Surrender are to Thee,

Yours,
KCV

No. F 45/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th January, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters, one at Tambaram, the other at Madras, and a third dated 9th January, 1961, here, but for want of privacy I could not reply any of them earlier.

I have appointed none as preceptor at Trichy, because there everyone is anxious for himself being so. If one is appointed others will be jealous of him. I therefore think of appointing one not at Trichy proper but at some neighbouring place like Madurai or so but that too only when I am convinced that it will serve some useful purpose. I have not yet decided anything finally.

Shri Rajagopalan of Delhi wanted me to move his brother Shri Ramaswamy to remind Shri Varadarajan of his promise to have our books printed. Ramaswamy said he shall do it and get at least one book printed by him. He also showed his inclination to contribute his own help to it. When I receive the final reply I shall consult Rajagopalan again when he comes to me in Utsava.

Madras was not of course so unresponsive this time and this is due to you. Your friend Shri Rajagopal took up the practice along with his wife and both felt much peace. His friend Major Lingam also joined the Mission with faith. Mr. Nayak also attended along with some of his friends. One of them seemed very much satisfied with my talks and has started studying my books with interest. Mr. Seshadri also came to Madras. His brothers and your sister along with other ladies of the house have taken up this practice. Your sister reflects signs of high spiritual improvement. She is a very pious lady.

I have brought about 150 copies of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* with me and the rest I have left for Mr. Seshadri to bring along with him when he comes here in Utsava. He himself offered for it saying that he will be travelling I class and shall not have to pay any extra charge for the weight. I left 300 copies for you which must have been sent to you by this time.

Mr. Mudaliar conducts satsangh on Sundays, but very feebly though with a little interest of course. He does not try to develop confidence in himself and so he is always complaining of having no power in him. Last year he told me that he was not having any improvement. I told him that the spiritual lift he had got was for the Mission's work for which he would have otherwise taken at least 15 years to acquire. Since he is not taking up the Mission's work he has to wait till the expiry of that period. He was very much displeased at this answer but he however took up the satsangh work though very reluctantly. Now I feel that the period is about to expire and the vibrations for improvement have begun to grow in him.

On my way back I met Mr. and Mrs. Kumaraswami at the station. They had come to see me. I was overjoyed to find them a good deal transformed.

Your letter of 9th January, 1961, is a source of satisfaction to me. It is so lovely that I want to read it again and again. It speaks of a high type of devotion. You crave for that approach where you may be beyond 'seeing as object and seeing as subject'. I am reminded of a Hindi couplet which means, 'My Beloved let me hide you within the lids of my eyes so that neither I may see nor let you see any other.' It took me at least seven years to acquire this state and 22 years for its complete fullness. But I do not want my associates to take so much time. Please study and write to me how it goes on and advances further.

Lord Krishna is of course very kind to us and I am always confident that his power is always at work at my request. It is He who has named this *sanstha.* It is He who had sent me to south India in 1945, entrusting me with some important duties there. He was quite satisfied with my work and I was amply rewarded.

Of course I can have better reading of the condition and the changes caused by my working, if the man is before me. But that applies only to cases of high-level states. Still when such a chance is not available, I then form a will to the effect that the power is working according to the capacity which too is increasing. Sometimes love induces me to do more than required but then the Master who is always alert offers me hints for its regulation. Moreover, if I be with you for a year I may hardly be able to transmit to you for more than 3 or 4 times. I am however in search of a way for it. For your consolation I may say that for most of the time I remain thinking of you except when I am deeply in touch with the state where even consciousness has no place.

My love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Shri S. Vedantam is suffering from nervous debility and his veins have become thicker so he feels such kind of vibrations. Now the system has improved and the vibrations are felt very mild. Only in forehead or very slight in occipital prominence. Shri Ishwar Sahai has gone back to his place.

No. F 50/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 24th January, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Before this I had dropped you a letter on the 14th January. One point of your previous letter remained unreplied which I now reply herein. You had written to me that you saw fearful dreams some times ago. The cause is not spiritual. During sleep if the hand comes over the chest one has fearful dreams. If it comes over the heart then horrible dreams are there. This is a matter of experience. When I was at Tirupati this time I saw a frightful dream. When I awoke I found my hand at the heart. Sufis also say that sometimes an abhyasi feels fear for no cause. That means divine fear has developed in him which will cause no wrong. It seems to be right and I have had that condition. One or two sensitive abhyasis also wrote to me the same. But I differ from Sufis in one respect. One of the Sufis says that this is the last stage of development. According to my experience it comes in the beginning after some advancement and it may come after stepping into a bit higher region. I felt this thing after two years of abhyas. The sensitive abhyasis who experience this are those who had practised for two or three years. This I write to you merely for the sake of your knowledge.

Utsava is gracefully over. Mr. Seshadri is also here. He will leave for Delhi on 25th via Hardwar. He will stay at Hardwar for a few hours in order to have a dip in the Ganga. Four persons from Gulbarga including a lady also joined the Utsava.

I tried to see Mr. Rajam and he also promised to see me at Tambaram but none of us was successful. Mr. Venkatapathi, could not come to Madras to see me. If you find any difficulty in paying up the bills of the press please write to me. I shall try to manage for it somehow though it may be a difficult task.

I hope I shall, somehow, be able to give your talk on 'Ten Commandments' to the press. So the book is being scrutinised as you wanted and the suggestions will be sent to you. This book and the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* will help us in having it as the 7th Darshan. Of course other books will also be helpful. When you begin writing *Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology* I shall suggest that if a correct thought does not agree with the modern psychology you may write it as my original thought. There is a note to this effect, which is a thought from the above. It says that, 'You will depict a new line of philosophy.'

For the present world, vast reading of books is essential which I do not know why I do not do. It may be due to nothing but my laziness. Regarding practical knowledge, as my Master says, he has transferred all to me and any question regarding the practicality, I trust, I can answer by His Grace. He showed me everything practically and what I have written in *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*, I have seen all these things. But nobody values the spirit but only the handsome body.

A few days back before Utsava I transmitted to you for three days devoting two minutes each day. On the third day, my Master stopped me because it seemed to him more than required. Please write to me your feelings or condition so that I may proceed further in my work. The higher sort of training is very easy. A few minutes are sufficient but good deal of thinking and also the capacity and reading are necessary. For your guidance I may say that when you are not able to decide as to what or how much is needed for the capacity then think that what is in accordance with his capacity or as much as the Master wants him to have, is going to him. There is some reference to it in the book on the methods of training also.

Since you want me to tell you what I am doing in your case I say that I want to convert all your knowledge into divine and that is why I asked you to attempt writing the book after a month. My Master has controlled what I did in three days. I only want the reply of it by return of post if possible. I am thinking of some means to be with you for this work though I remain there in the room all the time. I think you remember that I wrote to you some time ago that you do not require any meditation now, though then I was waiting for my Master's orders in this connection. Now my Master also is of the same opinion and says that you need not meditate as you used to do, but devote that part of the time also to the work of the Mission.

Please write to me about sister's health. I am glad that she is better than all of us. But tell her again that she should transmit to the ladies if they come to her for that purpose. I entrust her with this work only because ladies are more free with ladies. Besides when they have time to come to you for the purpose, you will be at the university at that time.

Mr. Seshadri, Saint Kasturi and Shri Ishwar Sahai offer pranam to you.

With love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- As regards the use of the word 'ignorance' for 'Agnanta' what do you think of substituting 'Agnostic' or 'Agnosis' for it.

Ram Chandra

Tirupati

26th January, 1961

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. We are all keeping well. You would have by now received my previous letter enclosing an article for consideration and correction.

The following gentlemen had taken to our abhyas.

1. A. Deenadayalu, C. Kanaka Durga Mining Syndicate, Rajampet
2. Rajagopalachari, B.E., Asst. Electrical Engineer Construction, Renigunta
3. V. Srinivasan, B.A. (Hons.), G.M. Street, Tirupati
4. Rangarajan, B.Sc., G. Sannidhi Street, Tirupati
5. Ramanarao, Clerk, State Bank of India, Tirupati
6. Dr. V. Parthasarathi, 26/114 A Dasaravari Street, Suryaraopet, Vijayawada 2 (this gentleman is the brother of Shri V. Pandurangarao of the Veterinary College here who is already our abhyasi

along with his wife who comes every Sunday for sitting.)

I am enclosing a copy of what Dr. G. Kuppuswamy wrote and gave me last night for your consideration.

20th January, 1961 — Morning satsangh. Pleasant quick grace could be felt flowing down the crown of the head down to the chest and permeating all through the body. Every cell and fibre was felt as if bathed in His grace. Later the flow was impinging on the heart region transmission coming from the preceptor.

Evening: Disturbing though transmission was felt intensely.

21st January, 1961 — Morning. Transmission was very intense. Grace was felt in every cell of the body, descending from above and from the front. The place where the preceptor was seated was one mass of light. Not even the form or outlines of the preceptor was discernible, even after the wanton imagination of his form. The transmission was flowing from this mass of light towards me covering me entirely. This unforgettable phenomenon lasted right through the whole hour almost.

Evening. A little disturbing. The transmission was felt as vibratory in character and the whole body was tingling and warm right from start to finish. A big grey whitish fleecy cloud appeared hovering in the room and from it small bits of separated and was seen entering into everyone in the room.

22nd January, 1961 — Morning. Began feeling the transmission even from 6 am at home. At the sitting transmission was producing the tingle and warmth in the body but not so strong as in the previous evening session. A little disturbing.

I have not got the other reports of the Basant Panchami transmission of the Master.

I am awaiting Master's instructions and advice regarding Chi. Narayana.

Shri Manjunatha Aiyar has written to me that his son failed in the examination ù that is what I anticipated. His sister also seems to have again started trouble. He writes that he has started the regular satsangh at his place.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

No. F 58/SRCM. **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 27th January, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 23rd January, 1961. I presume you received my letter F 50/SRCM dated 24th January, 1961. I only wanted its reply for my proper adjustment to the work I have undertaken. The family members of Shri R. Seshadri are quite good. Shri R. Seshadri was telling me that they have joined the Mission because they have observed that he has been transformed. Since I saw your sister in Madras, I remember her very often because she is very pious, but am sorry she is asthmatic.

I am happy that Chi. Narayan has got the job. I am of the opinion that he will shine better in the officer line than as a professor in the university. But as there was no good service at hand I wanted that he may take doctorate. It was also my selfish motive that he may acquire knowledge like you, rather better than yourself. Practical knowledge he can have easily but for theoretical knowledge he will have to depend on himself. I pray he may rise and rise. Amen.

The book *Reality at Dawn* is now exhausted and there are only thirty-one copies left but the demand is still there. An American Mr. Robert Lester has gone through the book *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* and the *Commentary on Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg* and feels interested as I was informed by Mr. Rajagopal of Salem. He also wrote to me to send the books of the Mission to Mr. T.S. Krishnaswamy Iyer of Madras for sending them to Professor Smith of Syracuse University, U.S.A. and I have done it.

I have already given my finding about Mr. S. Vedantam. It is his wrong impression that transmission could do him harm. It sometimes cures the disease. What I am trying that he may be free from the disease at least to the extent that he may go on well with his abhyas. Really I did not transmit him except a little in the end of each sitting to soothe the heart and invigorate the nerves only while I was at Madras. Now please advise me if I proceed with the work. I think his consultation will also be necessary in this respect. I assure you that I get guidance in all my work according to the capacity and the condition of the taught. So there can be no danger. Of course, I developed a habit that sometimes in a few cases I give a little more than their capacities but in that case my Master keeps guard over them. I am not taking time in your case as I have taken in my own one. The same is the case with all others who are following you with faith. Regarding your complaint I would say that it is not due to the awakening of the *kundalini*. It has taken its right course. You have said something about it. Please recall. I relaxed the check a little. You will become all right. Think a little that it is going out of the body in the form of vapour or smoke as you do in the evening meditation. A day before the Utsava I became all right. Sister's ill health of course worries me and I shall pray for her recovery.

Mr. Seshadri has gone back on 25th Jan. and will reach Madras on 30th Jan. staying two days in Hardwar and Delhi. I also received your article about the 'astral body'. I feel that *karana sharir* is at the head of the astral body discharging its effect to the astral body. If one wants to end their *bhogam* very soon he can draw the impressions from it to the astral one. In this way time for *bhogam* will be reduced and the intensity will develop. What we do, we try to fry the impressions as much as possible. Further study in this matter reveals that it is the field for the play of that centre (*karana sharir*). So it is something separate but connected with it.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
27th January, 1961

My dear beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter today. You have asked me to let you know the effects of the transmissions you have made before the 20th instant. I find that I have not recorded anything special. I tried to write down my attempts to study the astral conditions of the abhyasis. During the Utsav I found myself deeply moving near and nearer the centre. I had entered into your body so to speak, and was being led on to the centre beyond the rings of splendour. I sent a letter yesterday to you in which Dr. Kuppuswamy's reaction is given. He also told me that he saw me moving farther and farther away into the central region so to speak.

I note with great joy that I am going to be divinised in all my works hereafter. It is all due to the grace of the Master. Yes I shall try to devote more time to the work of the Mission. My wife in fact started giving transmission to ladies. Mrs. V.P. Rao got it last Sunday. I was sitting by my wife's side.

I have no doubt that the fears and so on in dream conditions are of the superficial level, but having got it now I felt bound to communicate the same to you. In fact during the Utsav some dark figure came into the satsangh. But I was able to send them out after burning their dross.

Yes I shall try to write the book on Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology.

I am so sorry that Shri Rajam had not met you. I am equally sorry that Shri Vedantam has somehow got a feeling of the kind he got after this visit of yours this time. Well Master knows all and each one's evolution is determined by his fate.

I am expecting your advice about Chi. Narayana. We are all keeping fairly well.

My devout pranams to you,

Yours,
KCV

No. F 70/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 3rd February, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 26th January and 27th January, 1961. Your *anubhava* about the central region is so far correct that you are going nearer to the centre. You are being pushed towards the third ring of light by your own effort, that is devotion but you require a push from this poor being. What I want that you may not remain dependent on me for your approach. If I find that you are taking unnecessary time I will push you on. So please leave this work on me. I have taken up your case again for the work which I have recently started. Since it is a new type of work which you so kindly have given it to me, I want that whenever you feel anything worth communicating please write to me. I am sure everything will go well because I do things very mildly and cautiously. How I eagerly wish that I may get the people who may encourage me to give them my humble services after a very high approach. May I ask you if you are feeling the subtle changes in your body.

Dr. Kuppuswamy observed correctly that the grace was felt flowing down the crown of the head. On this occasion the power of the Master becomes active to give us direct satsangh also. The feeling of 21st Jan. 1961 that he observed the mass of light instead of the preceptor is correct. He is really very sensitive and he observed rightly. As far as I remember, though not correctly, that I left something accidentally to be entered in all of you in the form of grey cloud.

I have already expressed my views about Chi. Narayan under this office letter F 58/SRCM dated 27th January, 1961. I again pray for his betterment in every fibre of his being.

Shri Raghavendra Rao and saint Kasturi wrote to me in their letters simultaneously that when I am before them even then they long for my *darshan*. This is a peculiar state, of course admirable.

So sunk am I in quest of Thee,

I be in Thine, yet search for Thee.

I am sending you twelve books of *Reality at Dawn*. Fifteen copies have been demanded by Mr. Manjunatha Iyer that will exhaust the whole stock leaving four or five with me. I am for the time being detaining the order of Shri Manjunath Iyer or I will send to him a few.

I received a letter from Robert Koch from Berlin to allow him to translate the book *Reality at Dawn* in German. I am sending to you a copy of the letter for your opinion and a copy to Shri Raghavendra Rao. I hope both of you will like this idea.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Letter to Robert Koch of Germany

No. F 72/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 6th February, 1961

Dear brother,

Your kind letter dated 28th January, 1961 to hand. The Mission is really grateful to you for your kind appreciation of the book *Reality at Dawn*. Since you are interested in yogic science — a short cut to realisation, I have the pleasure to forward under separate cover my earlier publications — *The Efficacy of Raja Yoga in the Light of Sahaj Marg* and *Commentary on the Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg*, for your kind perusal. My latest work *Anant Ki Or* (Unto infinite) which I had to write in Hindi due to the pressing demand of the Hindi speaking people of India can be sent to you if it be possible for you to read. The book contains the actual experiences of an abhyasi (one who practices) from beginning to realisation.

I am very happy to learn that regularly you do the meditation. If it is aided by 'transmission' it brings easy success. If you so desire to utilize my humble services towards the divine pursuit, I shall be able to do it from this place — the distance is no bar to transmission.

I have noted with pleasure that our German brethren are inclined to catch the true spirit of the religion. To me the world is one unit. Hence my services are equally available to the aspirants.

As for the authorisation for translating *Reality at Dawn* in the German, the matter is under the consideration of the publication department of the Mission and it is hoped that shortly you will find favourable reply.

With kind regards,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
9th February 1961

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. My wife's health has been causing me anxiety. Her right leg, ankles, heel and soles are very painful. She has varicose veins which have tended to increase and she is unable to walk.

My own health has been not quite all right but it is tolerable. Chi. Narayana will follow your advice and take up the job, though it is not attractive at present. He may yet try for the I.A.S. next year. Of course I am left without any help here at home. But one cannot but sacrifice one's own comforts and interests in the interests of the children.

My major anxiety was caused by a recent event and that is concerning my daughter Chi. Padmini. I do not know how to put it up to you. You have rightly gauged that perhaps her mind is not turned towards the boy Y.K. Srinivasan whom I had thought of and even think of as the fit and proper husband for her. I pray that her mind be now turned towards accepting the alliance as being in her interest finally. I find that her mind is likely to stray and make her miserble. I do not wish to canvass in my mind or to you the various possibilities and the shocks that myself and my wife have to go through. I pray that Thou wilt guard her from any lapse and lead her to a happy alliance. It is necessary that the marriage must be completed by the end of May 1961. Her final B.Sc examinations are expected to be over by the end of April. I am having sleepless nights over this matter. I am always thinking of your holy mantle as protecting like a sheath Chi. Padmini. May your blessings be with us all and her specially.

I have tried to write the first pages but have not been able to proceed. I shall try again and again.

I learnt from Shri Ishwar Sahaiji that you may be going to Lakhimpur about the 12th or so, and would be staying there for the marriage of his daughter. My best wishes for the couple's long life and prosperity.

I have nothing more to add. With loving pranams,

Yours as body to whom I am dedicated and confide all.

KCV

No. F 89/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 10th February, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

I presume you have received my letter sent along with the parcel of books. Please inform me where Chi. Narayan has been posted?

I am going to Lakhimpur Kheri tomorrow to participate in the marriage ceremony of Shri Ishwar Sahai's daughter and will return on 20th or 21st February.

My health has been greatly improved due to massaging of the body with mustard oil. How is sister going on with her health?

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

12th February 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your kind letter dated 3rd February. I also received the copies of the *Reality at Dawn*. We have to think of issuing a second edition of the book. I shall see what can be done about it after I go and meet Shri Rajam at Madras sometime in April.

I think you would have received my confidential letter. I have no sort of doubt that the divine Master will look after me in every way as also the children. Chi. Narayana will do as you have advised; he is expecting the final orders. I shall be writing to you as soon as he gets it. He has to go to Delhi for training. With Master's blessings he may be able to complete the training satisfactorily. He will be happy to have Master's directions and help in Delhi.

My wife's health continues to be unsatisfactory.

Regarding my own *anubhava* which you have asked me to write. I find quite a dry region, and it is inexpressible in a sense. But as I have left myself at your hands for any transformation, I am even insensible of what is happening. As I wrote I am not able to go ahead with the writing, perhaps it is arrested to have a greater purity and perfection from the Centre itself — Thy grace is all that I am aiming at. I am eager to go beyond the 7th ring also as Thou determinest. I am indeed supremely blest that I have been able to get a Master who will take me to the highest Divine condition open to man. The divinisation of my entire being is my goal and thou alone canst do the same for me. May I be worthy of Thy love and grow as part and parcel of Thy being — the central Being the Ultimate. I feel several times that I am nothing at all. When can I write divinely superior to Shri Aurobindo and lesser men like those we meet in universities?

I spoke to Dr. Kuppuswamy about his experiences as you have stated. He is about the most sensitive as even Shri Annaih Naidu did not mention this.

As for the experience of Shri Raghavendra Rao and Saint Kasturi all that I can say is that the many statuses of the Divine require to be simultaneously experienced. I have always prayed that I may be-hold the five statuses of God or the Deity at the same time as in the *visvarupa* of Shri Arjuna in the battlefield — the transcendent, the creator-sustainer-destroyer, the *avatara*, the *antaryami* and the loving wonderful form of nearness and light — *arca*.

I am praying for the darshan and company of the Master, within me, without me and all about me, I pray for the Master keeping me within him and myself within feeling it as if he is within me. All these are what the *Upanishads* tell but I want it to be real and not merely imaginary. When can I feel and know and enter into the Divine Master all these and more. For the Master has given and can give more than all that the *Vedas* also have stated. Shri Aurobindo claimed that he had gone beyond the *Veda* and the *Gita*. But I now know that thou hast and the Samartha Guru has also gone far beyond all. The divinisation of man is of course the greatest occult secret and I pray that it may be the true principle and method of transformation and divine birth of man that will save mankind.

It is very nice to read the letter of Robert Koch from Berlin. Yes the *Reality at Dawn* can be translated into German on the terms proposed by him, provided in some sense you are assured that the translation is accurate. Master, with thy supramental knowledge thou must be keeping him inspired to translate properly. It will be good to have this work in German.

He can also be sent the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* and the *Ten Commandments* also to correct his understanding.

I do not know whether there are any other commitments.

Anyhow it is good that the work will get a wider publicity and the West may be better fitted to receive the message of the Master than the East.

Today I wrote to Shri Y.K. Srinivasan asking him to give his consent for the marriage. If he agrees then May end may be the time for the celebration.

My father is all right in health. So also all other children. Nothing more to add about the other things.

With loving pranams.

Yours as body,
KCV

No. F 106/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 26th February, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

I am replying your letter dated 12th February, 1961. When Chi. Narayan goes to Delhi for training I must be informed so that I may write to Mr. Rajagopalan to take him to a few persons who know you by name and respect you. Mr. Rajagopalan will most probably come to see you at Tirupati from Srirangam on his way back to Delhi. If need arises I will myself proceed to Delhi. I wish him every success.

Sister's health is causing me anxiety. I am praying for her recovery and wish to see her healthy again.

I have already sent *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* and *Commentary on Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg* to Mr. Robert Koch and later on 22nd February the authority for the translation of the book and its publication has been given. If he informs me that he is going to translate the book I will pray my Master to keep him inspired so that he may be able to translate the book properly. The letter which I sent in reply is also enclosed for your perusal.

I must speak to you plainly that it is the mere delusion of Shri Aurobindo to claim that he had gone beyond the Veda and the Gita. His system was not at all divinised. I can only boast by the grace of the Master in the present time that a few associates have come to the standard that their system may be divinised. He, of course, was an intellectual giant only touching the spiritual plane and he is now hungry for spiritual food. Do you not believe if I say that your whole system is being divinised but there is one difficulty with me for this sort of training, which my Master knows, only that I have to make the capacity to grasp this highest teachings that is why the delay. To tell you the truth I have devoted nearly forty hours in a month in your making for one and half year, and still I give you some time. I have devoted so much time not because you were lacking in any way in spiritual capacity but I wanted to finish your work soon for my work. At the higher stages it becomes almost impossible to express the condition, still you have done, saying, "I find quite a dry region." This hint is sufficient for me. If I translate your condition I will find you like a man in an arid desert where life is extinct, squall of winds have been ceased and heat of the sun is not intolerable. I assure you that you can divinise the system of others in a second provided you are absorbed in me at that time, but the practice will be dangerous for the abhyasi if the power behind you are in conjunction with you as I see. The divinisation is not at all difficult, but to bring a man to that standard is a difficult job, so it takes time. When I am at Tirupati I am charmed with your affection and I forget many things which I want to do, so please make a note somewhere to remind me when I am there, to apprise you of the condition of Gita and Veda so that you may feel yourself how far you have travelled to that direction. Will you please try to see whether I am not with and within you as you want and this is my work to study whether I am not keeping you within me.

You feel that you are nothing at all. It was the condition of Hanumanji; but please try to gather yourself at one point and see, if the force is there. I myself feel the same.

I got prepared 'Amla Hair Oil' which I will send it in a few days by postal parcel. Let us see if it reaches safely.

I shall write further when both of us are relieved from worries as mentioned in the letter annexed hereto.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

5th March 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your letter dated 25th and 26th. I am profoundly grateful for the same. I am sure my prayers will be answered.

I am glad you have decided to grant permission to Herr Koch of Berlin to translate the book.

Chi. Narayana has not yet received any orders. He will certainly avail of all the help that Shri S.K. Rajagopalan will be pleased to give him. Shri S.K. Rajagopalan was here yesterday afternoon for a couple of hours. I am glad to say that he is a lovable person with deep faith in the Master.

My wife's health has been giving me anxiety. It is one of those things that makes me hesitate to send away Chi. Narayana who is of great help to us here. She is in fact confined to bed. I can only pray that she will be getting strength to stand the strain of the next three months. I am going ahead with the preparations for the marriage of Chi. Padmini which is tentatively dated for 26th May. It will be a very simple family affair. I can only pray that she will be able to do all the work that will fall on her. We have hardly any help.

You will be glad to learn that they have extended my service for one more year.

I am rather diffident about the whole. I cannot explain my condition. Except for the fact that the Master states that I am in a very good state I find that the period is really marked by nothing. As the daily weather report runs: Mainly dry — no change.

Of course I felt in one satsangh that I had reached a changeless state. There is hardly any desire to write or do anything. I am even unaware of my transmitting condition. Shri Annaih Naidu is forging ahead. So too Dr. Kuppuswamy. Dr. V.P. Rao (Panduranga Rao) is also finding good experience. Shri C.R. Krishnamurti and C.S. Raghavan are feeling much better. I pray for their betterment in both directions.

I can only say that our *sanstha* is so very unlike any other that it is difficult to explain even to others. I can only pray for the change. Shri Rajagopalan was telling me that there is not one abhyasi whom he is getting to train at New Delhi. May I pray that we will be able to get more persons to take interest in this real yoga.

Once again praying for the speedy recovery of my wife and blessings for the happy marriage of Chi. Padmini I remain,

Yours,
KCV

Shri Ranga Rao who had taken to abhyas under you at Bangalore, wrote to me from Calcutta. Among other things he asked why I had accepted you as my guru giving up Shri Aurobindo and Shri Ramanuja. I replied that they did not accept me as their disciple. It was you alone who came asking me to take to this practice. Therefore the response.

Shri Mohan Rao of Rajampet wrote to me about his invitation to you to go over to his place next time you visit South. Yes he is earnest. Shri A.B. Subramaniam has practically severed all connections with our work. I have not heard from Shri Manunatha

Iyer of late. His sister is giving him lot of headache. He has prayed for his son's passing the examination in the ensuing April.

I have not heard from Shri Venkatapathi after he left on the 23rd January. I believe your health is all right.

I should like to have a short note from you about what divinisation means and how it can be recognised.

Yours affectionately,

KCV

No. F 146/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 19th March, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received both of your affectionate letters. I am greatly worried to hear the illness of my sister. May she recover soon. Since the receipt of your letter I have begun to pray for her speedy recovery. I have strong hope that our prayers will be answered. I am observing her from a long distance so I am not sure of my diagnosis, but as thinking goes on I find that it is not the case of typhoid. Please assure her that she will perform the marriage of Chiranjivi Padmini happily. Please also inform me about her leg trouble. Herr Robert Koch demanded help in his meditation. He also says that he felt some power in the heart after the receipt of my letter, and the meditation was quite good.

I want to write to you many things about your condition as I feel but I shall do so after the recovery of my sister. You wrote about your condition that you feel diffident. I wrote the same word to my Master and he was glad to hear that.

Shri Raghavendra Rao's wife was taken seriously ill and she has been taken to hospital for treatment. I presume that she will be now better but I am waiting for Shri Raghavendra Rao's letter.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

Tirupati

23rd March, 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am happy to write to you that thanks to thy grace my wife is slowly recovering and will be completing the third week of typhoid satisfactorily in a couple of days. Chi. Narayana is not yet in receipt of his orders but it is expected in a few days time. As I wrote to you I am preparing to have the marriage on the 26th May. I believe by thy grace all will run smooth.

The college will be closing for the vacation sometime about the 9th April. So I hope to get busy afterwards. Of course my wife is very much worried about her health and her inability. She wishes to thank Thee for all that thou hast been doing to her.

There is nothing that I can write beyond saying that I am praying for highest approach to the Ultimate. Let me be free from all that prevent the same.

With humblest and loving pranams,

Yours as body,

KCV

undated

My revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. My wife is better but very weak. We are indeed most thankful to you for thy blessings. I am sure we will be able to perform the marriage without much worry and difficulty by thy grace. Her leg has varicose veins and there is gouty condition. The doctor thinks that she has also blood pressure. But it is all due to disappear soon.

I am unable to write anything about myself. But I have been receiving good reports from Shri Annaih Naidu, Dr. G. Kuppuswamy and other abhysis.

KCV

No. F 162/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 6th April, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 23rd March and 27th March. Thanks to God that my sister has recovered from fever. I believe she must have come to normal diet. If so please inform me. During the marriage of Chi. Padmini, I shall pray to God that she may feel herself energetic to do the management of marriage. I am sure that by His grace she will not feel so much fatigue of the work. If doctor allows, please give her the juice of the boiled vegetables. In this case the vegetables are boiled without water and then squeezed to obtain the juice. Of course there should be a fixed quantity so that it may be easily digested. Please also inform me, what kind of job is being given to Chi. Narayan.

Shahjahanpur is still cooler than Tirupati in winter, but in two weeks time it will grow hot. Really the summer at Tirupati is very troublesome. Mrs. Raghavendra Rao is now improving.

Mr. Robert Koch has started the practices of our Mission and he has given in his letter the report of the condition he felt during meditation. He also wrote to me that he is searching for some editor in Germany for the publication of the book. In case he does not find any of such editors, he will see to it how to make the publication possible. He also wants to write a book of philosophy with my footnote given at page 4 of 'Efficacy of Raja Yoga' as motto. I could not yet understand why he is asking my permission for it when everybody is free to quote the passage of any author. It is very surprising that doubts and diffidences are still dominating. I do not know whether you recall them or they themselves enter into you. It is of course certain at your stage that if you create doubt and contemplate over it, it will surely get power. Please make it as a habit at such circumstances to divert your attention towards the Real Being. I am also praying that you may get over your difficulties. If I say that in such a case my vision is wrong then I will have to admit that I am abusing my inner condition. I find life in every word you write to me. You wrote to Shri Ishwar Sahai during the marriage of his daughter a few sentences of prayer which I read thrice, because they were discharging a kind of spiritual force. The same thing I find in your letter sent to me. I find you quite changed. Now allow me to throw light on your inner condition as I observe. The life is dead and the death is meeting, its own death. I do not find better words than these to express your condition. As you advance, you will feel yourself quite barren and liquidated. The power will work when you intend to do a certain thing.

You are in the second ring of light of the central region. I wanted that you may cross it by your own effort. When I find that your effort fails it becomes my duty to push you further. So by the time the letter reaches you you will have glad tidings to enter into the third ring.

I despatched Amla hair oil about one seer by parcel, but it met the same fate. I was informed by the Presidency Post Master at Madras that it is in leaky condition and connot be sent further. The tin case was very thick and strong and these tins are used by Shri Kashi Ram in sending ghee and oil to Assam. I, therefore, did not put it into a wooden case. I wrote to you in my previous letter that "I will send the oil in a few days and let us see if it reaches safely." As the doubt was there, it came to pass. I have kept one bottle reserved to bring it with me for you in the next tour.

A few days after you will become busy in the arrangement of the marriage. So I will not hurry to compel you to reply my letters promptly.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

7th April 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I trust that all of you are keeping well.

My wife had a relapse of fever last week. It was clear also that she had developed a state of delirium so to speak having hallucinations but all of them were centred around you and the Grand Master. She was constantly speaking about you and arguing with you as she said to me. Thanks to thy grace she was restored to normalcy by some drugs used by me. Dr. Kuppuswamy was of course attending on her case all through and with great diligence. Now which is roughly the fifth week or sixth she has touched normal but not steadily. I hope that in a few days she would be able to take normal diet.

My college closes from tomorrow for the vacation. But the work regarding the preparations for the marriage have to take place and here too thy constant grace is my guide. Chi. Narayana has not yet got the orders to proceed and take charge. He is posted to Vishakhapatnam (Waltair). However as you know he has to forego one year of research work for the Ph.D. Secondly he has to forego also the U.G.C. scholarship for the period already undergone also perhaps. Thirdly of course we will have no assistance during the next month. These have been worrying me internally and externally. I am wondering as to how all these are helpful. I pray that I may become more and more aware of that high state that I am said to have attained and be more and more resigned to Nature or Thee, trusting thee like a child.

My father is doing well. Children are in the full swing of the examinations. Chi. Chitra's examination comes to a close today. Chi. Padmini's examination starts on Monday and goes on till the end of the month. Chi. Bhagavan's examination is in the first week of May.

My son Chi. Aravind completed yesterday one year of probation. Of course he is dispirited as he has to go through another strenuous year of probation. He prays that he may be confirmed earlier.

All the abhyasis are regular. Shri Annaih Naidu and Dr. Kuppuswamy and C.S. Raghavan and Krishnamurti as also Dhond Rao are progressing satisfactorily. I pray for their progress as well as those of others.

I pray that I may have more light and knowledge about the higher conditions and attain the perfect state. May the Master be pleased with me and lead me to perfect state.

I pray that all the arrangments for the marriage go on smoothly and above all I pray that the couple be affectionate to each other and have long life of union and happiness. Nothing but thy grace can lead them to real bliss and conjugal happiness.

Thou art the Absolute Truth and Being for me. May I be dissolved in thee and be supported by thee alone for ever and ever.

Yours as body, with loving pranams,

divinised by thee in every cell and atom,

KCV

10th April 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter today.

My wife has been having steadily 97.6 during the last week. It has risen to 97.8 today. I am told this might be due to Chloromycitin that was administered earlier. She has not yet begun to take the normal diet. I shall advise her to take the diet you have written. I have communicated your message to her so that she may have her mind at rest. Thy Grace is all. Chi. Padmini's examinations began today. I believe she will do them well. More than all I pray that she may be a loving and devoted wife to Chi. Y.K. Srinivasan. Srinivasan was here for a day on Saturday and Sunday. He has passed his second examination last week which entitles him to promotion as superintendent A.G.'s Office in the course of a few months. Both of us are praying for the satisfactory and happy ending of the marriage next month. I am sure my wife will be relieved of the greatest anxiety and her health will get better.

I am glad to learn that Mrs. Raghavendra Rao is getting better in health. May she become all right soon.

It is usual for foreign authors always to take permission to quote an author. So Dr. Koch should have followed that etiquete.

I am greatly happy to receive the Master's admonition about my doubts and diffidence. I do not know whether it is not due to the long lasting habits of dependence on the sense and sensate reasoning that are too much with me as a teacher of philosophy. Further it is also due to my being absorbed in the experience of my images and memories and anxieties. I pray that they may all be withdrawn. I shall follow the advice to divert my attention to The Real Being — the Master.

I am writing off and on and shall send them to Thee who art in fact making me write. I pray that Thy will lead me to the Real and the Absolute condition. I am grateful to Thee for having admitted me to the second ring of splendour and that I will be admitted to the third. Thy love knows no limits.

I am sorry that the hair oil again failed to reach me. I find that Swami Sivananda makes a particular kind of packing which is absolutely good. I shall show how he sends the oil month after month to me and without any damage. I however realise the force of 'doubt'. I pray that doubt may never cross my mind when I am doing thy work.

I am thinking of going to Madras with my wife after the 1st May as there is no possibility of her undertaking a journey now or for a fortnight more. All things have to be got from Madras and then alone it will be possible to go on. I can do all that within the 20 days before me then. Of course I am facing lot of funny situations and difficulties from all sides. But I am relying entirely on the Master for the successful completion of this and performance and welfare, so that I can avoid all sorts of criticisms. This is not out of vanity but good will to the children God has entrusted to my humble care.

Your letter has been a balm to me and threw me into calm and quiet state of love. Therefore I pray to the Master to write to me almost every week so that both of us will feel more and more with Thee all through these weeks of anxiety and work. I do not know Master whether all this throws such a burden on thee of the earthly work. But I beg pardon and pray for thy grace so that I may be more and more part and parcel of thy Divine Nature and Being.

Chi. Narayana has not yet got his orders but is expecting the same. Though it has been gazetted he has not received the individual order from his State Director. Chi. Chitra's examination was over last Friday.

My health is fair and I am hoping nothing will upset the same.

With loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

No. F 173/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 11th April, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 7th April, 1961. I believe you have received my previous letter by now. The package containing Amla hair oil which was lying in Madras Presidency Post Office in leaky condition was taken by Mr. C.M.T. Mudaliar, as I authorised him to take it. There was only four oz. left in the tin case.

I was under the impression that sister has recovered but I am worried to read your letter about her condition. May she recover soon. I am greatly interested in the case of Chi. Narayana, hence I think my intuition is not working properly. I am in puzzle what will be the best course for him. About a week ago I saw him in dream sitting as an officer in his office. It may be due to the fact that I was contemplating the same thing.

You have requested me to have awareness of your condition. Please meditate going at the depth of your condition to know what you are this day. Do you feel any sort of satisfaction in the heart? What is the condition of your thoughts? Are they minimised? Really speaking I do not know myself if I am aware of my condition, although there is no restlessness; and contentment and satisfaction are there. How earnestly I wish that the marriage ceremony of Chi. Padmini be gracefully performed. A few satsanghis from Gulbarga side have written to me that they are coming on 25th April. I am happy to note that the satsanghis are progressing well. I am entirely satisfied with your work which is excellent.

The M.A. final examination of Chi. Chaya is over now. Chi. Umesh appeared in Intermediate and his examination is also over.

Respect to Appaji.

Love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
17th April 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. My wife has taken her bath and has begun to take small quantities of normal diet. All this is due to thy grace.

Chi. Narayana got the orders to proceed to Vizagpatam as Assistant Employment Officer. He is starting on the 19th and will join duty on the 21st inst. I am so sorry that I have given Thee cause for the reflections you have made in thy letter — regarding thy readings about his future. It is a great test for me — my doubt and my condition of anxiety and helplessness. This is my problem and my condition of anxiety and helplessness. This is my problem and not the problem for my wife or Chi. Narayana. He wants a job in which his intellect will be able to develop unhampered and wishes to give this a chance. As I wrote to you this job is the lowest in the Gazetted scale and at the present moment the lecturer's job if it could be had is more attractive. Anyway I have completely discovered that I have lot of doubt in me which requires to be overcome. May I pray to the Master that this incubus of doubt be once and for all removed root and branch? I am almost certain that that must be the cause of my slow progress in the crossing of the rings. My mental condition is in the present condition of restlessness even now — maybe the old samskaras and memories are crowding on me. It will be clear that my present worries will begin to haunt but I am trying to transcend them by not contemplating them. In any case

I am afraid that I am giving thee lot of work: I pray for thy blessings to Chi. Narayana and improvement of his inner being and intellectual attainment and material welfare.

I have written down some portions of whatever came to me during the few weeks before. I do not know whether you will find time to go through them.

I received a copy of a journal published by Prof. Srivastava of the Y.D. College Lakhimpur Kheri in which there is an interesting article on the yoga techniques and western psychological methods. It is well written.

After my wife's health gets regularised I intend going to Madras and return with all purchases for the marriage. I am deeply grateful that it has pleased God to attend upon my needs though I hardly know why I deserve all this kindness. But I am thy body and thou are my self — Let thy infinite realisation flow into me purifying me and divinising me as a perfect instrument of God for ever and ever.

All are going well. I pray for the pass of all children there.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

No. F 194/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 22nd April, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 10th April, 1961 and 17th April, 1961. I am glad to know that my sister has now recovered. I am sure she will regain health very soon. I am glad that Chi. Narayana got a job. Lecturer's job is no doubt attractive to dear Narayan because there is ample scope for intellectual development but he is already intellectual. Thinking develops when a man gathers himself at one point and becomes used to it. I have enough time, you can send me whatever you have written during last few weeks.

You are not on the second ring of splendour, as you have written to me in your letter, but on the third ring. I mean to say that you have already crossed two rings of splendour. For your experience and information I write to you that there is no question of *yatras* (journey) when a man enters the central region. What I feel, is that there is potency in every ring but of a peculiar type. I am trying to find out words for its expression but I am not getting. There is no question of matter there so we cannot call it a material force, if we call it as spiritual force it will be only touching the meaning. This is pure force resulted by His existence. As far as I think nobody can cross these rings out of his own efforts so the guide here is always necessary. It is not your fault if you cannot step further out of your own effort.

I am quite sure that you will succeed in removing the doubts and I shall also pray for it. It is not very difficult for you to be free from doubts. Come toward certainty and you will see that the doubts are dispelled. It is only a habit with no foundation which can easily be shaken off.

The correspondence between myself and Robert Koch is going on and he is being profitted by the practices of the Mission.

I have sent to you a copy of photograph taken during Utsava. I hope you must have got it by now.

I pray that all my children may get through. I think Chi. Gayatri must be doing her papers very satisfactorily.

Love to children.

Respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- I have been suffering from acute pain in the stomach for the last ten days. I am now on the way to recovery.

Ram Chandra

April 27th 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received thy letter and the photo. The photo got crumbled in transit. But it gave me an idea of the grand celebrations on the occasion of the birthday of Shri Samartha Guru.

Chi. Narayana has joined at Vishakhapatnam. I received the letter after his joining that place. He is new to this type of life and finds the work not yet congenial. But it is only after his training at Delhi from next month onwards that he will find it interesting or otherwise. I have asked him to write to you. I believe he will do so.

I am proceeding on with the arrangements. Under the circumstances you know I am or rather both my wife and I are entirely depending on Thee for the change of mind on the part of Chi. Padmini and the easy and happy conclusion of the marriage next month. It is exactly one month ahead. I pray to Thee for thy guidance and help and inspiration at every step.

I was wondering as to what divinising meant. It came to my thought that it was possible in two ways: (i) by substituting the divine organs left by those who have gone beyond the need for using them, in the place of the human and other organs including the mind, *manas* etc. or (ii) changing the very nature of the organs themselves as they are by infusion or breaking up their components and rearranging them or by inverting them. The ancient *Upanishads* and later thinkers have entertained the first view which perhaps is a kind of spiritual surgery, whereas the other view is that of persons who have the gradual theory, and who want to be nearer man. Whatever it is I believe at one stage the spiritual surgery may be necessary for it is very much the distinct break away from any human element. I shall be very happy to know what you think about this.

My paper may have reached you by now. I shall be most happy to have your comments on the same. Somehow I find myself feeling dead and mostly seeking absorption in thee.

Mrs. Panduranga Rao (wife of Dr. V.P. Rao) has been having special sittings for the past three months and more along with her husband. I found that she has developed a fine clarity in her heart centre. It appeared to be clear ocean as it were. She is also feeling unusually happy.

I am now working at the *Chit-lake* for most of the advanced abhyasis. Transmitting on that point I am trying to study the condition of it in each. I found that in Somesvara Sarma it was beautiful but not that which I saw in thee. The greyish points were arranged in a tier and there was also movement from the lower tier to higher tier.

My wife's health is improving every day. I pray once again for thy grace which is omnipotent and omnibeneficient and incomparable.

With pranams,

yours loving
body,
KCV

No. F 207/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 4th May, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 27th April, 1961. I am happy that sister is regaining health day by day. The responsibility of the marriage really lies on her shoulders. I am meant for the service of the children too because I have a tie of relationship as much with the world as with God. They both go together parallel. That alone can result in perfection. I remember Chi. Narayana very often. When he goes to Delhi he should inform me. You can also write to Mr. Rajagopalan about his arrival there so that he may have no inconvenience. I shall also do so if I get timely information. I can guess that you are proceeding with marriage arrangements in almost a benumbed state, so to say.

In other words, inner absorbency is there while the limbs are doing their work. It means that God is connected with everything that you do. When such is the case everything must go all right. We can and should pray wherever we are in some difficulty.

I am very happy to note the excellent work at your centre. The associates are progressing well and a few of them have come up to the level where they can be entrusted with the work.

Really I learnt the word Divinisation from you and since it carries full sense I too have adopted it. I have expressed my views about it and also about *manas*.

I have gone through your article on 'Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology'. It is very nice. I shall go through it again when it is complete and will give you my views and suggestions if any. For the present I only give you my opinion about the last sentence on page 13. Here you may please proceed with the following view — that the seven rings of splendour have no connection with the eight kinds of thought. The conception of rings is quite original and is based upon my personal experience.

I remember that once while commenting on Sai Baba you had correctly remarked that he was not at all spiritual still the miracles were there. I now give you a living example of one of my own associates, Shivalingappa, who came to me only last year. He can perform miracles perhaps better than Sai Baba himself. It is intimated to me by the South Indian associates who are now here. He had learnt these from a Mohammedan guide who had once come to see me also. At first Shivalingappa was very reluctant to have sittings from Shri Raghavendra Rao. But when he had two or three sittings he appreciated the condition like that of *samadhi* which he experienced practically. He acknowledged that he had wasted eight years of his life labouring for eight hours a day, on the things which were not the least spiritual. My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

9th May 1961

Dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received thy two letters and the enclosed note on the mind (*manas*). I am fully illuminated and clear that far.

Both my wife and myself had been to Madras on the 3rd and returned to Tirupati on the 6th after making necessary purchases and preparations. All went off well with thy constant grace. In fact I almost replied to one who asked as to what I was doing as the work was going on of purchase etc. that I was indeed active whilst absolutely inactive.

I will be more and more busy as the day of the marriage 26th May draws near. My uncle is of course very much distressed that his daughter has not been fixed up in marriage as she is older than the bridegroom. I learnt that some boy had come to see her day before yesterday. I pray that that will fructify so that he will not have that worry hereafter, nor his son who is equally worried that his elder sister is not yet married.

My wife's health is of course slowly bettering but it is all due to her intense anxiety to go through these functions without hitch and worry and difficulty. She was telling me that she is constantly thinking of your divine self and the Grand Master always.

Chi. Narayana will be coming over here on or about the 21st and I will write to you about the date when he is likely to leave for Delhi.

My father's health is good as also of all children.

I believe all there are keeping fit as also at Lakhimpur. Shri Manjunath Iyer seems to be yet going through lot of worry. So too Shri Thyagarajan at Trichy. Shri Seshadri was at Mysore it seems. I have not received any news from him. Shri Mohan Rao of Rajampet was anxious to hear from you. I have had no information from Shri Venkatapati of Punimangadu. But I believe all are progressing.

With loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

13th May 1961

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received thy affectionate letter with the note on *manas* and divinisation as also today Thy present of Rs. 101 for the marriage of Chi. Padmini. I do not know how to express our feelings to the Divine who has taken up all as His own. The body rejoices in its Self.

My wife's health is of course improving though new pains develop here and there in the organism.

The strength and force and determination are all of thine nature and they are working in perfect harmony. Only what is hers is the temper that comes out of human weakness.

Chi. Narayana wrote to me that he feels awe to write to thee. But he will overcome that in due time. He is expected here on or about the 22nd instant.

The first function in connection with the marriage took place yesterday viz. *nischitartham*. The marriage will take place on the 26th May at 6 A.M. and it is expected will be completed by 7 A.M. Chi. Srinivasan will arrive here from Karwar where he has gone on camp on the 23rd instant. Chi. Padmini has been given thy note and the amount and that worked wonder in her mind — she was indeed grateful. I trust this will be an abiding change. Of course the usual invitations are getting printed with the compliments of the Master. They will reach you. My whole being is in that peculiar benumbed state mentioned by thee and now it is also experiencing off and on a superb calm, that is of the Divine Master's presence.

I read thy note with profit. The *manas* here is comparable to *dhi* rather than the *manas* that has become the sensorium-cum-object-consciousness. I shall continue the writing as and when there is found time and inspirational urgency.

I am indeed grateful for thy reference to the *chit-lake* which has begun to attract my attention during both abhyas and training of the others. I am also now clear about the direct path and the peculiar invention of Master in respect of ascent to the point five (5) from the heart or point (1). I am also glad to hear about the distinction between the seven rings which again is the discovery of the Master.

Please accept our supremest surrender and love, with loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

No. F 230/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 16th May, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 9th May, 1961. As the date for marriage comes nearer I feel happy. I therefore infer that the marriage ceremony will be performed by His grace gracefully and smoothly. The anxiety naturally grows on such occasions, because we have to think of all corners. Sister will feel better and progress will not remain so slow. I wish to join this marriage but I am sorry I will not be able to be there physically.

Mr. Manjunath Iyer has written to me that he has decreased in weight and has come down to 82 1/2 lbs. He can only walk slowly for two furlongs and digestion is weak. May he recover his health.

I shall try my best to be at Delhi when Chi. Narayan goes there. I will also call him at Shahjahanpur, rather I will bring him with me when he is there. I have replied Mohan Rao what he wanted from me in his letter. I shall write to Shri V. Venkatapathi saying that you are very anxious to know about him.

How I eagerly wish that your cousin be married. It will be better if it is settled before 26th May, 1961.

Let us abide by will of God, who will do what is better.

I do not want to disturb you for replying my letters during marriage time. I have also drafted such a letter for which no reply is necessary.

Love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. F 238/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 21st May, 1961

(Sunday)

My dear Varadachari,

Received your telegram and the letter dated 15th May, 1961. The letter reached me after five days of the date of dispatch. I at once sent an express telegram to Shri Ishwar Sahai calling him to accompany me to Tirupati. I am expecting him today. If he comes I will start on 22nd night, reaching Tirupati on 25th evening (via Gudur). You will be telegraphically informed when we leave.

Talk of Chaya's marriage is going on and they are expected to come to see the girl during this week. Besides there are other important things to attend to during these days. But in spite of all these I will leave for Tirupati if Shri Ishwar Sahai comes in time. I would have even taken up the journey alone but for fear of heart attack which I generally have in long journeys on account of dryness of lungs. At that time I need the help of someone.

Since I received your telegram I am much upset like my sister. When a thing is deeply taken to heart, such results do follow. There are certain things which as a duty we have to take up seriously. In that case every man, whether you or I will surely feel upset. I have been praying since I received your telegram and will continue it till the marriage is over.

What I wrote to sister was to console her during her illness, and we must still hope for the best. God is Great and the most Bountiful and we must trust upon Him.

I enclose herewith a letter for Chi. Padmini. If you think it can serve any useful purpose, you may give it to her.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- I hope you received my telegram in reply to yours.

Ram Chandra

No. F 239/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 22nd May, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your telegram and the letter dated 18th May, 1961. Thank God for His bountiful grace.

In response to my express telegram Shri Ishwar Sahai came here yesterday. He told me about his present difficulties. His wife is in a serious anemic condition, due to attack of bleeding piles which lasted for over a month. His daughter-in-law also who had had abortion several times before was passing through the same stage of pregnancy. Both are confined to bed. They require careful attention and nursing. But in spite of all these he got ready to accompany me in the journey. But these circumstances put me in a fix and I was not able to decide anything. I was thinking over the situation, when to my greatest relief your telegram and the letter were delivered to me. Thanks to the Great, Good Master. I think by His kind grace the problem is now solved, though I shall still be busy with prayer till the marriage.

In view of the above circumstances I now change my resolve to attend the function in person, though I shall actually be with you all the time.

With love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

Shahjahanpur, U.P.

My dear Varadachari,

I am very happy to learn from your telegram that the marriage function went off grandly. Thanks to the Master. I also gave an express telegram on 26th morning offering blessings to couple. I received your invitation and the invitation from the father of Shri Shrinivasan. I could not reply him for want of address.

My revered Master remained at Tirupati with you for several days together and this I could observe on 24th. He left your house on 26th May at 10.55 A.M. I am so happy with this marriage that I offer again the prayers for the long life and the prosperity of the couple.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

29th May 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept our heartfelt pranams. By Thy Divine Grace the function went off most pleasantly. Of course the inward fear was finally overcome when the *muhurtam* went off at 6:15 A.M. and all present felt happy. It was all so mechanical in one sense and in another sense Divine. Nature Herself worked the thing. There were all abhyasis with their prayers and other relatives too who observed the function go off so smoothly. Chi. Padmini also began co-operating well and in the night the function culminated with the consummation of the marriage. All this was seen through the 'almost' divine force that seemed to animate my wife all through. She recognized her own benumbed condition and thy supreme force that was seeing all things through. Of course I did not stint any money to make the function a success but there was hardly any extravagance. All things only brought out the significant realisation of Thy presence.

We only pray that the Master's glory increase day after day. The marriage of my cousin is fixed for the 5th June and by thy grace that too will be gone through.

Though the hurdle has been crossed yet there is much that requires for a total change. We were worried about certain undesirable consequences that might arise from the fact of the 'letters' etc. I pray that they may be of no consequence.

I am so sorry to learn that Shri Ishwar Sahaiji is not well and that his wife is not doing well also. I pray that she may have relief. In any case I am sure that Shri Ishwar Sahaiji will be all right soon. You have written that Chi. Chaya's marriage will be fixed during this week. I do not know whether it has been fixed. I pray that that might take place soon.

I am not in a position to express my feelings but pray that The Master's great work be carried out to success and more success through my humble self who is thy Body.

Chi. Narayana has left for Vizag on Saturday (27th) and is scheduled to be at Delhi on the 4th of June. I have asked him to telegraph Shri Rajagopalan. I also shall telegraph to him as soon as I learn about the precise date and train and time he will be reaching Delhi. He is thy child and thou alone knowest the destiny. He wished to resign seeing the terrible corruption in departments. But I prevailed upon him to continue and look for guidance from Thee.

The guests yet are here and will leave in the course of this week.

I received the fine present from Ishwar Sahaiji for Chi. Padmini and she likes it very much. I also liked it well. I am also grateful for the contribution made towards the marriage expenses from him. It is a new life that thou hast given to all here.

I shall be writing to you more about the affairs here which have been temporarily buried. I can only pray that the past be buried entirely so that the new future will manifest for the young couple.

As thou hast stated the DIVINE WORK IS WHAT WE TWO BEHELD and it is something that is incomparable.

We have had the same peace (*shanti*) and happiness throughout though some of us were otherwise worried out of deep disbelief, and doubt.

The doubt has been thoroughly dispelled and with loving pranams I remain,

Thine as Body,
KCV

3rd June 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my heartfelt pranams. I received thy wonderful letter dated 29th. It was really so very divine of the Samartha Guru to have personally looked after the marriage by staying at my humble place. I do not know how I deserved it all. Nor my wife. Anyhow the Supreme Master has blessed us and linked up Himself with us all here in eternal bonds of love. Chi. Srinivasan's sister's marriage will take place tomorrow (4th) and not on the 5th as originally fixed. He will be staying here till next Sunday.

Chi. Narayana telegraphed and also wrote to me that he will be reaching Delhi on the 4th. I have written and telegraphed to Shri S.K. Rajagopalan I trust he will be taken care of at Delhi. Of course he may have occasion to go over to you and will probably explain his position. Master knows all. I also sent a telegraph (express) to you on the 2nd. I believe it would have reached you.

Shri Sahaiji has written that both his wife and daughter-in-law are better but that you were suffering from pain in the waist when he was with you. I believe that would have passed away by now.

My college reopens on the 15th instant. I hope that I will be free from all worries to concentrate on the work thereafter. I pray that I may be able to go ahead with the work. Both of us, that is, my wife and I, are entirely filled by thy energy and being and of the Samartha Guru and hope that it means that our work will be of the highest order.

I pray that thy illimitable grace will take me onward to the crossing of all rings which will mean that I shall be in full possession of that Vision Divine which will reveal the Reality in all its fullest potentiality — the Centre itself. Thy Grace alone can grant me that condition. We pray for it.

I do not know at what stage the marriage prospects of Sow. Chi. Chaya are. I pray that it may also take place at an early date relieving Thee of all anxiety. My loving pranams to thee,

Thine,
KCV

21st June 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept our humble pranams. After my last letter I have been very much in a condition of exhaustion or blankness or both. I have been of course in no mood for doing anything but the bare minimum. Owing to a symbolic dream that my wife had when Chi. Padmini was born and also just prior to the marriage of Hannman she wished to visit the very famous shrine at Sholinghur (about sixty miles from Tirupati near Arkonam) along with Chi. Srinivasan and Chi. Padmini. This was done just a fortnight after the marriage and on the 17th day after the marriage Chi. Srinivasan joined duty at Bangalore. He proposes to take his wife (Chi. Padmini) about the middle of August or first week of September. As I had written to you his sister also got married on the 4th thanks to thy grace.

Today my sister's son Chi. Chakravarti got married to his own cousin and I was told that Master was pleased to bless the couple. The function went off without any difficulty gracefully. I was happy to find that my brother-in-law was very much aware of the Master's grace, thanks to Shri Seshadri. Shri Seshadri came here on Sunday night and his own son's *upanayanam* is to be held on the 23rd. Shri Seshadri demanded from me a meditation but I gave him only a transmission. He is earnest and enthusiastic and is craving for higher approaches. He proposes to go over to Shahjahanpur next week.

Shri G. Kuppuswamy's son's *upanayanam* went off very well. Master's grace was evident in all things.

Our Narayana wrote to me from Delhi that he had been to you and that you had given him some sittings. He writes that Master did not agree with anything that he spoke about. But his faith is good. May Master's blessings be with him always. Chi. Aravind has come down for the marriage here, and of course he is dejected. Only the grace of the Supreme can take him out of it.

I have not been able to write anything at all. The benumbed condition continues and I am wondering when and how I shall be able to fulfil my work for the Mission. I am to say the least utterly thine and even that sometimes I am unconscious of.

My wife's condition is fair though weak. She has thanks to these ordeals much purified. Of course she has developed a formidable confidence that Master will help her to overcome all obstacles. I am supremely aware of the grace of the Samartha Gurudeva in cleaning me thoroughly and I trust that it will help in the crossing of all the rings of splendour at an early date and that I would be in a position to do all that is asked me in the supreme spirit of utter identity.

My father's health is much better though he occasionally suffers from prolapsis of the anus, owing to piles. I am giving medicine now and again.

I believe Master is free from all pains in the waist. I shall attend the marriage function of Shri S.K. Rajagopalan's son's marriage on the 3rd July at Madras.

The satsangh has been functioning normally since a fortnight. Though I am dissatisfied with the progress made here, yet I am praying that higher approaches are made possible for the abhyasis here.

With loving pranams,

Thine,
KCV

29th June 1961

My dear Revered and Beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I trust thy health is excellent. The children are all keeping well. My wife's health also has been slowly improving. Chi. Seshadri would have by now reached the place and he may give an account of all things. I am going to Madras on the 2nd October and stay there for the son's marriage of Shri Rajagopalan. I believe you are in receipt of my last letter.

I have been trying to write further on but somehow or other I am not doing so. I pray for greater flow of divine inspiration and thought. Things here are going on at the College as usual, unsatisfactory for me. The case is dragging on since Mr. Dorapti did not wish to deal with it and he has since been transferred. Men in this world are 'willing to do the wrong but afraid to do the right'. Strange but altogether true. The case is posted for the 6th July for my examination!

Since I have become so much one with thyself as body and all and of the Divine Master I am more and more resigning myself to nothingness. Shri C.R. Krishnamurti returned to Tirupati after a month's stay at Coconada and Vizag. His health has not been good at all. Asthma, numbness of the legs and general weakness even in speaking. I pray for his recovery. He has been consulting doctors at those places.

Chi. Rajagopalan, last son of my uncle Y.K. Venkatanarasimhacharya, passed out in his M.Sc in the 1st class with 1st rank. He is now working at Bangalore A.I.R.

With humble and loving pranams,

Yours as Body,
KCV

No. F 314/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 8th July, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

I received all your affectionate letters. They are so lovely and charged with life that I like to read them again and again. You are displaying piety, chasteness in all your writings and I am very happy to see all these things. I pray further that your writings and words may become the 'voice of God', the foundation of which is already laid by your own devotion. To tell you the truth I myself too remain restless in giving you further approach. You are, no doubt in the third ring of splendour and how I wish that you may go beyond it but these are very powerful regions and cannot be taken till one gains the power of going further. I can take up just as I have done in case of Appaji but that I do not want in your case because you must have lot of experience and power for the work.

I wrote to you in my previous letter that you are in benumbed state. Now a few days ago, I have got noted the time, you have begun to rise. I want to explain but the expression fails. Even then if I try I can say that the state of negation is pregnant with freshness. This is not *mayavic* freshness but something very superior.

I am very happy that Chi. Narayana came here and he expressed his liking to take up job where there is possibility of intellectual food and that can be the university area. I can allow him to do it if he so really wishes, but I am really a worldly man than spiritualist because if food is not there nobody can remember God. So I wish that he may have good earnings and alongside the spiritual development. He is a man who can successfully compete in examination like I.A.S. but he does not like the post of District Magistrate, as he said. I think it is better to rule in hell than to serve in paradise, as someone has said. I pray for his long life and prosperity.

Mr. R. Seshadri arrived here in the morning of 2nd July, 1961. He will go to Delhi in the night of 17th July, 1961 and leave that place for Madras on 19th July, 1961 because he has to rejoin duty on 24th July, 1961.

Shri Ishwar Sahai will come here after three or four days to see Shri Seshadri. His wife is now better but sometimes her temperature shoots to 100°F when there is irregularity. I am now better in all respect except that stomach ache has become my constant companion, although it is not very painful this time but to the extent which I am able to bear. Sister does not get sufficient rest to recoup her health. Somehow, she should be given rest. I felt very happy to take the marriage sweets of the marriage of Sowbhagyavati Padmini brought by Mr. Seshadri.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes, Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- I want to know the definition of *sayujyata* and the equivalent word for it. Shri P.N. Sreenivasachari gives the English word for it 'intimate union or communion'.

Ram Chandra

16th July 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am in receipt of your divine letters. I am thankful indeed that I am assured I am proceeding to the highest state. I can rest assured of it because Thou hast stated it. On all matters it is my duty to abide by thy decision and however much I may not see its significance at present. Devotion I believe means the acceptance of God and Master under all and every circumstance. Both the outrages of fortune and life and the rejoicings proceed from the One Ultimate Divine, good as well as evil so-called being but mental reactions to the Natural Activity.

We have been keeping indifferent health and however we are carrying on. The satsangh is going on as usual. I am only again and again confronted with the lower mind but I think that it is all Thy will and leave it at that.

Chi. Narayana wrote to me about himself and his problems. By thy grace I pray that they will be satisfactorily solved. I do not of course see any solution at any rate at present.

You have asked me about what is meant by *sayujya:* which has been translated by Prof. Srinivasacharya as intimate Union. Yuj means to connect: yoke is the English word similar to it.

The word *yuja* is used in the Mund.Up. 3.1.1 & Svet.Up. 4.6 in the context of being with one another of the two birds on the same tree, *dva suparna sayuja...* : Thus the being with God is the meaning of *sayujya.* How intimate that is the question of experience. Some think that the being together is as intimate as husband and wife or lovers or friends. Shri Aurobindo translates the Mundaka Passage: Two birds beautiful of wing, close companions, cling to one common tree. But in the context of liberation they speak of *sarupya* (having the same form as that of God), *salokya* (dwelling in the same world as of God), *samipya* (dwelling near God) and *sayujya* (enjoying the same unity with God). The mystic union is said to be so much that one almost becomes one with the Divine developing identity. *Aikya bhava* or *aikya* simply is the result. However the word *yuj* or *yujya* does not lead up to that meaning at all. Both the individual soul and the Divine Lord who looks on the individual soul's enjoyment of the world fruits remain on the same tree. The word *sakhaya* of course suggests that they are on the same *sakha* (branch) but one eats and the other does not eat of the tree's fruits. In realisation both do not eat of the tree's fruits. Perhaps the eating of the Divine being quite different the soul reaches up to that level and kind of eating appropriate to the Divine. The state of *sayujya* is one that comes only after the others if it is the ultimate state. But if it is the first stage then the *sarupya* state will be the last, only the word *rupa* seems to have misled many into thinking that it is lower because of its *saguna* implications. However one must link oneself with God and enjoy the tree of God — then one becomes nearer and nearer to God (*samipya*) and begins to see the world of God as God sees it (*sub specie eternitatis*) and this is *salokya* and lastly reaches the stage of having the nature (*rupa*) of God. Since the writers and translators of the ancient texts hardly had these experiences their speculations have led them astray. I do not complain about them but just pass them by.

I do not know whether I have explained this correctly. However the word *sayujya* is not intimate union, but really a term that intimates the practice of union or yoga connection with God through mind (thought) which leads to spatial, and spiritual nearness and vision and identification of the entire structures of being continuous with God in all His Universal and individual creation.

However Master knows all and I have but put down all that seems to appeal to me alone.

With loving pranams, I remain yours as body,

KCV

22nd July 1961

My dear revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. We are keeping fit as things go. I have been praying for the expansion of our Mission's activities. There seems to be quite a halt in the progress of the Mission. Though we are steady in our practice we have not been able to attract really more liberation-loving souls, obviously they are fewer in number. The clouds of materialism are gathering and the atmosphere is becoming darkened in every way. At Tirupati itself I am feeling the gathering of these clouds in all walks of life and the Mission is to work in and through only a truly few. I am also feeling the weight of this. How long is this to last? Though the Master has stated the work of the Supreme Personality is over and He may well depart there is nothing that I can perceive today in the dynamic reorganization of the world or earth consciousness that even signs the trends towards truer spirituality. The persecution of the good goes on merrily and the adulation of the wicked makes it much worse. Humiliation of course may be the greatest glory — to whom? I am tempted to ask. All are gifts of the Divine revealing the love of God in truest sense and love may be the glory of God and His grace.

Please forgive me these thoughts but they are perhaps thine alone. My son Aravinda is thoroughly dissatisfied with his lot, so much so he wrote to me that he will be giving up his present job at Chittoor as he is not able to stand the partial treatment meted out to him. My second son Srivatsan of course is not at all sure what is to be his future, he is at Murray as auctioner officer's manager (one of three there). My third son Narayana whom you have selected is anxious to settle down as a householder and has sought my permission to ahead with his idea.

You have of course all information about my daughter whose marriage came off recently. Her change has yet to get full effect and that is when she may be setting up her family at Bangalore next month. My father's mental condition is agitated over so many things and I am wondering as to his intentions. All these have been agitating both me and my wife during the past few months and they are of course coming to a head. The marriages of the boys is being talked about but I am unable to make a decision. These of course are personal matters with which I am acquainting you who art my self. I pray that in these too thy will and grace come to my rescue. It may be a consolation to feel that as things are in this state alone are we both remembering thee always and praying for constant presence of thee.

I am praying for the speedier progress of the abhyasis and to be able to enthuse them so that we may be able to do more work of transformation. When will our Mission grow to its fullest stature and perfection? I am praying that we may not shrink to a few individuals alone. May I take this liberty of praying for the fullest development of our Mission all over India and the world in the shortest possible time?

With loving pranams,

Yours as body,
KCV

No. F 344/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 25th July, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received both of your affectionate letters. Nowadays I am badly suffering from lower blood pressure. Hence I suspended correspondence work with the intention of taking rest for about 10 days. There is nothing to be worried about. I shall be quite all right within a week.

You have mentioned your difficulties in the letter dated 22nd July, 1961, for which I will pray and you should also join hand with me in this respect.

Mr. Rajagopalan on his way to Delhi broke his journey at Shahjahanpur on 23rd instant and went back the other day. He suggests English word alikeness for *sayujyata.* I will discuss all this a week after when I am free from giddiness due to lower blood pressure. I will also throw light on your present condition, which I am destined to see in my lifetime.

Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi of Delhi has dispatched a book for me written by M.P. Pandit of Pondicherry, saying that the author quoted *Anant Ki Or* in his book under the heading 'Unto Infinity'. He has highly praised this book covering four pages. He is the man who reviewed this book.

Mr. Seshadri has gone back to Bangalore on 17th July spending a day at Delhi.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji. I hope and pray that you will see him better.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 389/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 16th August, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. I am now a bit better. The Indian medicine did me no good. Chi. Chaya took good care in giving me almond, milk and boiled vegetable soup at times, which proved beneficial to me. Chi. Narayana came here in the morning of 12th Aug. and went back to Delhi on 15th Aug. afternoon. He is keeping good health. He explained to me what you have referred to in your letter. He is already praying but he wants that necessary precautions should also be taken as a duty. He will write to you about the present job of Chi. Aravinda (Raja). I have myself started praying on the basis of the information given by him. I pray that all may go well and our boys rise higher and higher, earn much and be prosperous.

Shri Ishwar Sahai was suffering from influenza. Now he has recovered. Shri Raghavendra Rao with his wife and children is doing well. He is coming to me on 30th Aug. for a week.

Now I am coming to the real topic but before doing it I must admit that there is a good deal of heaviness in my brain. So I cannot say if I will be able to give correct expression of my feelings and thoughts. Still I am trying. Your spiritual condition is extraordinarily good, and you might be feeling as if you have been robbed off. In your case there is a discovery of a new point at which I was astonished (diagram given) but I have yet to consider over it. I will be able to say effectively when your present condition is complete. I could observe how far you have proceeded so far. To tell you the truth this is my first experience and the first observation of this type. May God bless you. A new condition revealed in you by the direct touch of Almighty. I cannot even touch that point. In this way my task is over. In your case I am only guided to take you to a fresh ring when the former is complete. No transmission is necessary and no cleaning is required except to keep you guarded by the forces of the thoughts swimming in the atmosphere to avoid disturbance in your present condition, which is developing. May I call it the state of *sayujya*? I think I will be able to say definitely when it reaches its fullness.

I agree with your definition given for the different types of liberation. I give my own view. *Salokya*, when it comes he begins to feel that he is born in some higher world and the phase is altogether changed. The air becomes different and he begins to breathe in some different higher region. *Sarupya* is the condition when an abhyasi begins to develop the attributes of God and he feels at that stage that he is Rama and Krishna if a man talks about them. In other words, if there is any talk about Rama and Krishna going on he will feel that he is being talked of.

Samipya — when an abhyasi enters into this condition he feels in him utterly destitute of everything, and develops the nature of Brahma and feels his expansion everywhere. Extreme subtleness is there and one does not feel even the weight of the body.

Sayujya — It is yet to study and I am sure you will transmit the knowledge of it but at present I am thinking it is the last stage. A man of higher approach should be very cautious because if any thought or idea is taken deeply that will be troublesome by one's own force. If so happens as has been with me many a times that one must pray to his Master to diminish its intensity.

I am very happy to hear from you that you want to pray for the fullest development of our Mission all over India and the world in the shortest possible time. At times this flashed across my brain to give this duty to you and when finally I wanted to write it to you, you yourself volunteered for that. Please do it. I have given this duty to my brother disciple also. Your *anubhava* is correct that the atmosphere is growing darkened everywhere. I am also feeling the weight of it as you feel. A year or two back I observed the same thing but it cleared off. This condition is prevailing everywhere. The effect of the change of the world is percolating slowly. In *virat-desh* it is almost over. It can be brought down immediately on the earth by the Special Personality but we will lose him if his work is over. It is really a boon that it is percolating slowly to keep up his life and that must be my Master's work. Please give me the details of your father's mental condition and what are the common things which cause irritation.

Shri Ishwar Sahai gives English word as 'close conformity' for *sayujya*. But Mr. Seshadri did not agree to it. What is your opinion about it? I agree with the English word given by you i.e., 'Being with God'.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

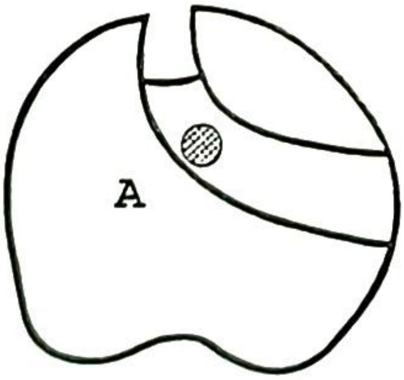


Diagram A

In the middle of the heart the point denoted as A is a playground of God as I feel in your case.

22nd August 1961

My dear Revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter (16th instant). I am happy to learn that you are feeling better in health though not yet free from the heaviness of the head.

I am sure Shri Narayana profitted by his stay with you in every sense. He wrote to me about his stay with you but not any details. He is much concerned about his sister and brother and of course he is also having his share of knocks. Thy blessing can take him to the highest condition.

The word *sayujya* is definitely in meaning 'to be linked up or yoked to' God. It does not mean conformity which is perhaps the meaning of *sarupya*. I thank you very much for the enlightening exposition of the four terms. My note on *sayujya* would show that all the states lead up to total or integral being with God. Of course without the same linkage from the very beginning the others cannot be realised. For in yoga the Master links up Himself with the abhyasi and makes it grow into the other conditions of *salokya, sarupya* and *samipya*. This very close proximity to God is verily culminated in the union inseparable or linkage inseparable.

I do not know precisely how I could explain my condition. I also am waiting for this *sayujya* experience in its fullest nature. To me the others do not appeal which are because they are more like *siddhis* than Being that is perfect in God.

I am placing myself in Thee and I know that I shall be absorbed in Thee sooner or later.

I pray for the entire emancipation of the world from the forces of Darkness and deceit.

My wife's health is not quite all right but we are pulling on by thy grace. My father's condition is peculiar. During the past few months owing to the marriage and the incident complications and his peculiar views about the property and its disposal after him, I had to celebrate the whole marriage out of my own earnings and I did not get or take a pie from my father. Obviously he is feeling for this and the attitude he had for my wife throughout has not been quite happy. We have been strictly disinterested and acted strictly correctly throughout. He complains about his eyesight and wishes to be taken to Madras — though the doctors do not have any hope of restoring his eyesight. He is now 80. Anyway I am praying that he may be well disposed to all of us. This is all that I can say about the details you have asked for.

I shall try to study the point Thou hast pointed out as the playground of God in my heart which Thou sayest is the point of *sayujya* developing in me. I offer my humblest love and offering to Thee for this unexampled grace.

Praying for Thy health and speedy recovery to the Lord and for the glory of the supreme personality.

With loving pranams,

yours loving body,
KCV

3rd September 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. We all hope to hear that your health has improved considerably and the blood pressure has become normal and your head condition is better. We are keeping fairly well as things go.

We had the Shri Jayanti satsangh on Friday evening. Yesterday Shri R. Viraraghavan came from Madras and consulted me on many points of personal clarification. He also showed me your letter to him directing him to meet me. I gave a sitting last evening and he attended the satsangh this morning.

I believe Shri Raghavendra Rao had been with you for the Janmashtami. I learnt from Mysore that Shri Manjunath Iyer is confined to bed owing to arthritis. I pray for his recovery.

Chi. Narayana has I believe by today returned to his work at Vizag. He wrote to me that he has been completely changed by his stay with you and I am sure he will have done so. He is extremely grateful to Shri S.K. Rajagopalan to have taken him into his household as it were. This is all owing to Thy grace.

Thy/my daughter's examination (Chi. Padmini) comes off on the 18th instant and goes on till the end of the month. As perhaps you know she failed in her examination and I found myself in an irksome position and gave permission for her to appear for this September exam. Her husband also granted permission. So she is appearing and next month they will set up the family at Bangalore. I pray for the best guidance during this period. I do not know whether

I would be at Tirupati during this period as there is an invitation to Jaipur Rajasthan. If I do go to Jaipur I hope to spend a day or two with you and offer my humblest pranams and get Thy Blessings. For all these Thy will is my guide and support. My wife is offering her pranams to Thee for the welfare of her children and their future. I wrote to Chi. Narayana that terrible shocks are given so that the individual may awake to his real nature. Of course I am aware that if the shocks are either too violent or too frequent one becomes entirely helpless or cynical or pessimistic which may lead to the worst — suicide. May God grant that such a thing does not come to our abhyasis anywhere or the Master is always with one both within and without.

I found during my recent meditations after I received your last letter intimating to me about the centre in the mid-point of the heart, the new point, which incidentally you have also hinted might mean the sayujjya in process, that I have been taken into a bright cave in the heart region with a dark interior that began to open up itself and became also bright. 2) I found that the *chit-lake* developed the rubies or ruby-like points but not as I saw in thee: I persisted in seeing the central point shewn by you in the diagram which is the point for the 'play of God' in my heart and this morning I began to see the point expanding — it verily became a *sahasrara* circle but not the lotus: it was of diamonds and with platinum (whiteish or greyish background). It was not golden. I found that gold refers to *rajas* whereas silver refers to *satva* though I cannot say when the inversion took place. *Suvarna* would be *satvarna* which is white (*suklavarnam*). These inversions have happened in many instances I think this has been done purposefully by some ancients for their own reasons. This small circle-point began expanding till it covered me from head to foot as it were. I then found that I was transmitting from point 5 — throat point — green and cool and the satsanghis felt so cool and calm and happy.

I have communicated this as the results seem to be somewhat significant. Shri Viraraghavan also experienced this downpour of cool water as if a bath.

Shri Viraraghavan also told me that he experienced the descent of force from the *brahmarandhra* point. I told him that it is usual to have it when the Master has taken up the person for quick development. The fact that his case has been taken up by the Master is now clear. He told me that in the sitting yesterday and at the satsangh he experienced the similar fact. I told him that it shows the Master's transmission is clear and confirmed.

I invited him to come as often as he can for the sittings and satsangh.

On 20-8-61 one S. Venkataramana B.A. B.L., clerk in the District Court, 18-7-15 Ponniammal Kovil Street, Chittoor, sought our abhyasa and I put him in the way. He appears to be promising. He was brought here by Shri D. Ramanurthi who is now back again at Chittoor. Shri Dhond Rao is at Madanapalle. He came last week. He is showing great earnestness. So also Shri Sitaramaih. Shri Annaih Naidu asked me permission to come spend his evenings in the Hall every day. He is now coming regularly and stays on for meditation in the evenings. He is feeling happy and changed. The two boys: V. Srinivasan and Rangarajan both M.Sc.s are now regularly coming in the evenings for meditation. Our doctor is feeling progress. Shri C.R. Krishnamurti is slowly improving in health. Shri C.S. Raghavan has been also regular and I feel is improving very well. Great absorption is also revealed by Shri Somesvara Sarma.

I believe Shri Ishwar Sahaiji is now very much better in health. I shall send the subscriptions of others as soon as I receive them.

I pray for the glory of the Mission and the welfare of yoga in this age.

I got a certain advertisement on the occasion of the Rakshabandhan which promises the advent of Brahma Himself incarnate very soon. It was issued by a Brahma Kumaris Ishwariya Vishwa Vidyalaya Pandav Bhavan Mount Abu.

With profound pranams of love, Thine,
KCV

No. F 436/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 11th September, 1961

My dear Brother,

Received your affectionate letters dated 22nd August, 1961 and 3rd September, 1961. Shri Raghavendra Rao spent a week with me, along with four other associates and went back on the 5th September Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi of Delhi will soon be going to Calcutta, Bombay and Madras on Government business. His visit to Madras will be from Oct. 3 to 5, about which time he also proposes to see you at Tirupati. He has told Chi. Narayan also about it.

His address at Madras will be, "c/o. Shri R.K. Chaudhari, Adyar House, Madras". I shall write to some of the associates at Madras to see him and have satsangh with him as he is one of the Prefects of the Mission. His stay at Calcutta will be from September 18 to 22. I am informing Mr. P.N. Medayil also. I have called Shri Ishwar Sahai and his wife here. She is suffering from high blood pressure and anaemia due to excessive bleeding of piles. I want her to be treated here on Ayurvedic lines. Regarding Appaji I hope he will change his attitude when he gives due consideration to his views. When I was at Tirupati he was speaking highly of yourself and sister. I am praying continually for the good of Sow. Padmini.

Shri V. Raghavan is a very good man and his case was recommended by Shri Seshadri who assured me of his valuable services when brought to that level. Since then I feel purity developing in him and his heart exhibiting light akin to purity and simplicity. I am very happy to know that you shall be coming to my humble cottage while on your way to Jaipur. I hope you will please write to me the date and time of your arrival so that I may be able to see you at the station. I may also give you my house address. It is as follows:- Rai Bahadur Buildings, Diwanjograj, — Near Carew-Ganj.

Your life is now considerably transformed. Even in your writings I find the clarity of thought and purity and innocence of expression. Every sentence you write has life in it. I agree with what you have written about your condition. You are now really under the charge of the Divine and It is doing Its work. I cannot even meddle with it; I am only an observer, though as a servant I have sometimes to do some duty. For example I found in you that the diffusion of a certain state was being checked by something like heaviness in the left part of your chest. I removed that heaviness and now the action thereon is going on in the usual way. I really want that all *chakras* and points of your body may acquire a uniform state but it is the work of the Divine which is going on.

Your *anubhava* about the point is correct. You have written that you have been taken into a bright cave with a dark interior that began to open up by itself and became bright. The darkness does change into brightness and then brightness into grayish or the dawn colour. The point is no doubt expanding. The effect which it is shedding might have come to your vision as the *sahasra* circle, like the sphere of light when it has travelled to its extreme limit. I agree with your interpretation of the term *sayujya* and I shall put the same in the English translation. There is one difficulty with me that sometimes it so happens that I have to dive deep into the depth of my being and there the thing comes like *richa*. I have a very poor knowledge and vocabulary, so expression becomes difficult.

All the sadhakas at Tirupati are nicely improving. It is all due to your labour and their faith. If the number of satsanghis increase sufficiently at Chittor then you may have one as a Prefect there under you. Please write to me as early as possible what disease Shri C.R. Krishnamurti is suffering from and in which part of the body he feels pain or trouble.

Shri Ishwar Sahai's health is all right now. He conveys his pranam to you. I may call myself a little better in health, though weakness persists still to a great extent. I may be all right when colder season sets in.

My profound pranam to sister, love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 470/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 23rd September, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated nil on 22nd September, 1961. I was so anxious to know about your health that I wanted to write to Mr. A. Naidu to intimate to me about your health. I have prayed for your speedy recovery and shall continue to be so till you are restored to complete health.

Do not fear the cool flow of Grace. What is done is done. But take it from me that you should think twice before you do. I have developed a habit of finding out ways for doing such things and it is not very difficult. I shall tell you the method when we meet next, provided you remind me of it.

I shall be very grateful if you request Mr. A. Naidu on my behalf to report to me your condition at the time when this letter reaches you, in case you find any difficulty in writing yourself.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 527/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 10th October, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated nil dispatched from Madras. It is happy to know that the disease is not glaucoma as you have yourself written in your letter from Tirupati. I am feeling your trouble very much. May you soon regain normal health.

You may not for the present transmit to abhyasis till your headache is completely cured. I do not mean of course to forbid you for it but only for the purpose of avoiding strain lest it might aggravate your trouble. Satsanghis can however sit for group meditation in your room and they will experience as good a condition as they do when you transmit.

You must not be worried about the barrier. It will melt away very easily. Even having it in a small degree, it will in a way check your progress onwards. I shall write to you all about it and about yourself when you recover completely. I was observing all these things even when you were ill. Divinity was doing its work even during your illness but in a way so as not to aggravate your troubles. Nature's work when once started cannot be stopped till it is complete.

It is good that you got a chance of meeting Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi. He was eager to see you and for that he wanted to go to Tirupati.

I shall be able to write to you about my tour programme after the Dasehra because by that time I expect to get a final reply over the question of

Chaya's marriage. If it is favourable so far so good, otherwise I shall have to seek for another match.

As for your piles, you can use any of the tried medicines. Shri I. Sahai tells me of a very simple way of curing piles. It is thus -

When you wash the private parts after evacuation, take care that the ring-finger of your left hand touches the pile-pimples. Do this regularly. He has been doing it for more than a year and says that during all this period he had no trouble at all and there is a considerable shrinking of the pimples too. He now feels himself relieved of the trouble. But he had dry piles. The man who had told him this method had said that this will be equally useful in bleeding piles also.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 536/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th October, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 10th October, 1961. I hope that you have received by now my letter written on the same date. Four of my associates have arrived from Gulbarga and two or three more are expected in a day. They will pass their Dasehra holidays with me. I also wrote to Capt. V. Mohan Rao, that you will be waiting for his next visit.

I believe you had no idea of diabetes before it was detected for the first time. Shri Kashi Ram who was at Assam 2 years back, is now doing business here. He is a good naturopath and cured diabetes simply by regulation of diet. After your recovery from headache I will write to you about it. Shri M.L. Chaturvedi has recently discovered sugar in the urine. I will also prescribe the same thing to him. If you meditate that you are being cured of diabetes you will feel that it is gone.

It is good that Sow. Padmini will go to Bangalore to live with her husband. She will learn there the household work and management. The *grihastha* life is the school for learning things necessary for the upkeep of the family. Sister might have been reduced on account of her anxiety about your illness. I hope and pray that you may recover soon and regain health. All will go well; God is great.

I sent a bottle of Amla Hair Oil through Mr. R. Seshadri to Madras requesting him to send it to you through somebody who might be going to Tirupati. I do not know whether you have received it or not.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
26th October 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter on the 19th. As I developed trembling in the fingers I did not go to Bangalore. I am yet very weak. Though I have been taking insulin injections the sugar has not completely eliminated in the urine. You wrote to me that if I meditate I can get rid of the diabetes. But I should like to know how to do the meditation. As you know nowadays I am not meditating at all. Except for the satsangh on Sunday mornings I am not doing anything at all. There is aggravation in the nights of headache and pain in the right eye. Though I am attending the College from the 23rd instant, yet it is quite a strain on me. I do not know how much longer this condition will last.

I am proposing to send with my wife Chi. Padmini on Saturday 28th but I do not know. Anyway I pray that thy blessings for their happy conjugal life. My wife also is taking treatment for extreme exhaustion owing to diabetes.

As my right eyelid has not completely relaxed and is slightly dropping the Doctor feels that some more time is needed for doing refraction. So Dr. Mohan Rao has not come but I shall write to him as to when he can come and do the refraction.

Shri Seshadri has not handed over the hair oil you sent till now or sent it through somebody. Mr. Viraraghavan wrote to me that Seshadri is keeping the same with him and would deliver it when he goes over to Tirupati. Well that is so.

I believe you are now completely free from low blood pressure.

I also think that Shri Ishwar Sahaiji is with you and is in good health. I think that under the new treatment Mrs. Sahaiji is getting better.

All of us here are otherwise well.

With loving pranams.

Yours,
KCV

No. F 559/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 8th November, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I hope you are well on the way of recovery. I have been suffering from stomach-ache, acute in nature, for the last about 10 days. So I am unable to attend to correspondence at present. I shall reply your letter shortly when I am in a position to do so. You need not worry about it. Capt. V. Mohan Rao has informed me that he would be going to Tirupati for refraction when you call him for the purpose.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 591/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st November, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letters. I hope that the marriage of Chi. Chaya will be settled soon. The father of the boy has not yet given the words but he seems to be inclined to finalise the marriage. He is coming to finalise the marriage proposal on 3rd December,

1961. Shri R. Seshadri has been transferred to Madura and he will reach Madras on 22nd November and will remain there till the building is got for the office at Madura. Has Sow. Padmini gone to Bangalore?

I also received the post card of Shri Thyagarajan sent by you in the envelope. He sent a post card to Shri Raghavendra Rao to the same effect. One of his friends at Trichy also informed me that he is telling the same thing to his friends about myself. I was requested by his friends to write him a letter that he should not be strict on his family and should not break the household things. I reluctantly did it. This is all due to the state of lunacy for which I am very sorry. I take pity upon his children but he does not deserve our sympathies. If I pray today for his recovery, I do not remember the other day. Moreover, I work on my own diagnosis which is only possible when I myself see the patient. Last year when I was with you at Tirupati you said something about Thyagarajan which I remembered when I came over here. Your finding was totally correct. When I saw him at Trichy, I told him that you have lost all what you have gained and I asked him, "What it is due to?" He replied that he was greatly worried due to the illness of his wife. I wanted to say something but I declined. The cause was very bad and filthy which he admitted in the letter so sent to me on my arrival here. All his letters were showing that he was creeping into madness. I wanted to write to you but I did not disturb you. Still I love him. May he recover soon. But after his recovery it will be very hard job for me at least to reinstate his former condition.

I wrote to you that you can get rid of diabetes by meditation. The process is the same what we do in our daily meditation. Disease is going out of the body in the form of vapour or smoke and auto-suggestions to cure the disease. Of course, there are some other methods also for instance drawing energy from *brahmanda mandal* for the sun to cure the disease. You wrote to me that you have been feeling that you are absolutely doing nothing at all. It reminded me of *nishkam karma* given in *Gita*. This is the stage where this thing is possible. You do not require any meditation now; that has been withdrawn already (vide my previous letters) so you should spend that time in some other work of the Mission (Master's words in the same letter). I am exceedingly happy that you enjoy the excellent state. After crossing all the rings of splendour abhyasi enters into the state (words fail to express it) of Godly ungodliness so to say. I do not find a better word for the expression of this stateless state. At present you enjoy the state as I wrote to you in one of the letters that the death is meeting its own death. Really I am very lucky to see such condition and I pray that all my associates may be drawn to this state. Probably I wrote to you for your experience that when a man enters the ring of splendour the journey is altogether over. Only one begins to absorb potency, which the ring contains of.

I am very sorry to inform you that one of my satsanghis Shri S.R. Mukerjee died of heart failure on 12th September, 1961. I did not inform you so far because you yourself were in trouble. He was the only Bengali in our *sanstha* and very enthusiastic in all his work. He joined the Homeopathic college at

Calcutta and obtained the degree. Shri Raghavendra Rao was suffering from appendicitis, when he met me for the first time. He cured him in one dose. My son Sarvesh was suffering from heart disease due to typhoid. He also cured him in one year. He took Railway service and recently he was transferred from Fatehgarh to Muzaffarpur (West Bengal). His family is staying with me and I have to make arrangements for the education of his two elderly sons aged 12 years and 9 years. There is nobody to support them. Mrs. Mukerjee's brother has passed Matriculation who can help him much if he is employed. I am trying my level best to get him employed. I hope I will succeed. There were some other work regarding G.P. Fund and so on that we have done.

I have got my own observation about Mukerjee's soul and Kasturi has also given her findings with which I partly agree. I want to work on him. I also invite your observation about the soul to ensure the correctness of my reading. I shall also let you know my finding afterwards. In his case the difficulty is that I could not yet enter into the depth of his being.

I am now better and have now begun to improve in health. The pain is normal that is which I can easily bear. I hope and pray that you and the sister may develop bodily energy very soon. I shall pray for the recovery of Shri C.R. Krishnamurti. I am sorry to hear the sad demise of the gardener of the ashram. May his soul rest in peace.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,
Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. F 595/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 27th November, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

I had been to Lucknow for three days. I returned on 26th November, 1961 and got your telegram. I am extremely sorry for the sad demise of dear Padmini. May her soul rest in peace. May God give patience to all of you. Loss is really irrepairable.

Was it the sudden death or she has been ill for sometime? I have no words to express my deep sorrow. How to console my sister in such a state of agony.

I also sent a condolence telegram today.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. F 606/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 30th November, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter dated 24th November, 1961. I believe you have received my postcard and the telegram. The untimely and accidental demise of Padmini is shocking to all of us. As soon as I saw your telegram, I was overclouded with deep melancholy.

I devoted a greater part of the night in prayers that you may all be free from the shock of her death. In the morning when I got up I found that I am a bit relieved. I should believe that you might have also by now reciprocated the same.

It is our duty to pray for her emancipation and I will start this work no sooner the saddest and melancholic weight of the mind will be lessened with the passage of time.

Again praying for peace to the departed soul.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
6th December 1961

My dear Revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I am deeply thankful to thee for thy kind letter, telegram and postcard. I am sure that it is owing to thy blessings that we were able to go through this ordeal unscathed, for it was all an ordeal. For the past eight months it was the most engaging worry. Somehow the event has lifted a burden off our shoulders and indeed I felt myself light. I am not weighted down by sorrow nor my wife, but for the fact that nothing could be done to make my son-in-law's and uncle's life happy nor could that child have a change of mind and being that would have made for happiness here in this plane of life. I have no doubt that though there were whispers and so on, the thing is over — at huge cost and sorrow to all. Yes: God's ways are inscrutable and I had not even the inkling of this kind to come. I have had disgrace in profession, disasters in personal life but this threat to honour and now death I never thought would be my portion. Indeed this has been a shock to faith on the part of the onlookers and perhaps even of abhyasis. So the Mission's work is somewhat slowed up. I can only pray that the last of these has been over and my *prarabdha* as well as that of my wife has been exhausted. My wife's health is continuing to be bad — and now this shock. So too my father, children are all shocked. Most probably Chi. Narayana would have written to you his reactions to this — he thinks that all my knowledge, yoga and Master's grace are just nonsense. May the Master be pleased to grant him peace of mind.

Master has asked me as to whether I found relief even as thou hast had after a night's prayer. Yes. In a sense the event has become remote and one feels that one is not connected with it.

However I feel again and again for that poor soul that was my daughter for 20 years and so misguided and deceptive. But all these I forgive and pray that she may be granted a solace and development that will take her to brighter worlds.

I received letters from Shri Ishwar Sahai and Raghavendra Rao of condolences.

I have tried to see the astral condition of Shri Mukerjee: it was not clear. Perhaps my present condition is not quite suitable to see it. I shall try again later. Somehow I do not know how to express my condition at all — and so absorbed am I in what I cannot say — You have written that death is destroying itself — in my state. I am unable to grasp the significance of all that. You have also stated that godly ungodliness prevails in me or would when the rings of splendour are passed or crossed and one swims in the centre. Of course is it not an ungodliness to question the wisdom of God when one goes through the tragedies such as these.

I can only pray that I may realise and experience all the splendour of realisation and be able to have the vision of the Ultimate, and so also the abhyasis who have taken refuge at thy godly feet.

With loving pranams,

Yours,
KCV

No. F 622/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th December, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 6th December, 1961. My son Chi. Narayana is also greatly shocked by the sad demise of daughter Padmini. He wrote to me a letter which is now replied. I prayed for Chi. Narayana that he may get peace of mind and forget the shock. He will become all right, I am sure. I am sending you a copy of his letter with its reply so that if you want to write to him anything you may also do so.

The shock is not an ordinary one and every conscious man should feel it. The abhyasis too have felt it naturally but it is their sympathising attitude towards you that they have shown a shock to faith.

It is our duty to give peace to Padmini's soul and we should all pray for it. I transmitted her several times and with great difficulty I succeeded in turning her attention towards myself. Now I could not properly guess how to take up her problem further I believe some solution for the work will come. Generally I do not give trouble to my Master unless I am exhausted. Moreover, I have to abide by his will for which the direction itself comes before taking up the work. I request you and the sister as well to pray for the peace of the soul for about 10 minutes and this is our last office.

I did not disclose to you so far that a few hours before her death I was at Lucknow in a marriage party and doing some spiritual work, during that interval my attention was naturally drawn towards Padmini and automatically I began to draw out poison from her body. Twice or thrice I did afterwards when I came to senses I stopped work without pondering over it taking it to be the work of the individual mind. But even those jerks could not give her any benefit because the span of life was over.

There is another example in my experience that a daughter of one of my associates was bitten by a dog and I informed her father, of course very late, that she should at once be moved to some expert doctor. During that time I drew out poison and it was drawn out but there remained a dot which created the poison again. These things show that nobody even the highest saint of the world can meddle with God's affairs, what to say of this poor being. For the rest of your letter I shall write to you sometime after. Needless to say that you are as dear to me as anybody can be, so I will perform my duty for your highest approach though the case is in God's hand.

Shri Raghavendra Rao wrote to me that he will undergo the operation of squint on 13th or 14th December.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

With best wishes, Yours,

Ram Chandra

19th December 1961

My dear revered and beloved Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. Your affectionate letter dated 15th instant to hand. I read the same as also your letter to Chi. Narayana with deep gratitude. I am sure he will understand. He was so worried about me and Chi. Srinivasan that he wished to take a month's leave on loss of pay and go over here to stay with me. I firmly told him that he would have to stick on at Vizag, even though he was posted back as A.E.O. Sub regional Employment exchange from the University, which he did not like. I think he is reconciling himself.

I have no doubt nor my wife about the altogether terrible calamity, but Padmini had to go through this and it is good that her life was short. I have no doubt that her good luck amidst all wrong things and turns was her getting Master's blessings thanks to her being my daughter in this life. May God's grace be on her for her future. Both of us are remote hereafter. Her horoscope pointed to this unhappy end and I did not know it for I was carried away by the readings of another eminent person. This too is a blindness. Only I am sorry that we could not train the mind to accept God's and Master's words. I feel utterly guilty insofar as I have failed to be of any inspiration and guidance to the children.

I received kind and affectionate condolence letters from Saint Kasturi, Raghavendra Rao, Mohan Rao and others. It is with a shock that I learnt from my eminent brother Ishwar Sahaiji about the passing away of his wife. Shri Srivasthava wrote to me and Saint Kasturi wrote that it was due to heart failure. This again shows the inscrutable workings of the Master. I take heart that the Master's assurance is all to me. I believe in the Master and Master alone. I pray that I will have a *shraddha* that is unshakeable and so too all of us. Though everything seemed to be crumbling at one stage everything is restored to me in the form of greater love of Master. May my love increase till it is totally giving up itself to Him, without remainder. May I and my wife be dedicated to Thee integrally. Her nobility came out clearly during the month that has gone. My father also has been standing up to this wonderfully.

Chi. Chitra today left for a week's study tour to Rameshvaram and prayed that I should write to thee about this so that she may have your blessings and refuge all through.

We have started our regular work of individual transmissions and satsanghs. Last Sunday I felt the presence of Master sahib's wife in the satsangh and perhaps also Padmini. Shri Dr. Kuppuswamy substantiated this. Dr. Kuppuswamy told me that on the 23rd November morning satsangh he saw two nude young women in bath. He brushed this aside as an interference of an evil sort. But when the event of death took place of Padmini that night he felt that it was a premonition. He did all with thy name to save her. But I felt when I meditated for a few minutes (one minute to be exact) that she was gone out of the body.

The meditations are of intensest kind. Sheer Blankness is what Shri Annaih Naidu experienced during sittings here.

I am much better. I believe the diabetes is subsiding.

I believe Master's health is much better and the stomach trouble has subsided.

I am enclosing a letter of reply to Saint Kasturi. As she did not give me her address but wrote from Bareilly, I request that it may be sent to her. I am grateful and indeed honoured to be linked up with affection to all our brothers and sisters and daughters.

With loving pranams,

Yours as ever and integrally,

KCV

No. F 646/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 26th December, 1961

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 19th December, 1961. The letter addressed to Saint Kasturi was sent by me to Bareilly the same day I received it. There is extreme cold in U.P. and Punjab. The temperature has gone down to 3.9°C. There is a radio news that the chill will increase. The weather remains cloudy and so many deaths have occurred on its account. Kanpur and Delhi are under cold blast. If I would have been in south these days I would have been saved from the trouble but it is a pleasure to me that I am sharing chill along with others.

I was informed by Shri Raghavendra Rao that one of my southern brothers is travelling in North India along with his students and he may come here also along with them. He is newly admitted satsanghi and has not seen me as yet. I remember him daily and I am worried as to how they will be able to withstand the cold climatic condition. Schools are being closed and Government has sanctioned Rs. 1500/- per city for the blankets to the poor and the firewood are being kindled at main crossings of the towns.

The shock of Padmini's death is really very great, but there is no help except to invite blessings of God on her. My idea is that she is peaceful now and waiting for the transmission which she is getting. It seems to me the Master's work. I rely much on you in astrology. Since it was going to be happened you yourself did not care to see horoscope yourself and work accordingly. Do you remember the case of Dinesh that I knew a year before that he will commit suicide by gun. When he returned after seeing the result the same idea came to my mind, but I forgot it at each step. Everybody is powerless here and God has taken much in his hand.

I think of you and the sister very much since this unhappy occurrence. May you all enjoy unbroken peace. Amen.

It is really praiseworthy that even during serious troubles you thought of your spiritual approach. May you live long. I think it will not be out of place if I write to you something about your spiritual condition. During this period of troubles the work of God was going on in your system but slow. Now in this week this work is in full swing according to your capacity which He Himself makes. Please observe.

I wish happy tour of Chi. Chitra.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

1962

No. G 6/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 4th January, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 1st January, 1962. The severity of cold has, no doubt, subsided but U.P. is still very cold. During this period the temperature at Kanpur, Allahabad and elsewhere had gone down below freezing point. It does not seem advisable to travel to Jaipur in January. The place will be colder than other districts in U.P. The proper days for travelling in this part of the country are the end of March and onward. If you are compelled to do it have sufficient clothings and two thick blankets. In case you travel, please inform me the date and time of your arrival at Shahjahanpur so that I may receive you at the station.

You have written to me that it is beyond you to see the Beyond. It is not the case. If you get any such abhyasi, you will be able to know all about it. In my case I do not understand what is there in me but I can, by my Master's grace, read the others. I am observing your condition but up till now I do not find the words for expression. The condition no doubt, is almost changeless. I use the word almost because subtle changes are taking place and it is not easily discernible.

I am glad to inform you that the marriage of Chi. Chaya is settled at Lucknow but the date has not yet been fixed. Probably it will fall in the end of May or June because in March the examination of children will begin. I shall let you know when it is fixed.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 103/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 24th January, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 15th January, 1962. You will be pleased to know that the date for Chi. Chaya's marriage is fixed for 8th March, 1962. We will be busy in the marriage work just after the Utsava is over. Please pray that marriage may be gracefully performed. Invitations will be sent in due course. I shall be mostly free after performing the marriage of my second daughter.

You have done well to satisfy my boy Chi. Narayana. I myself could not satisfy him. He also wrote to me the letter to the same effect. I pray that he may rise spiritually and worldly and he may take up any job in any department where he finds chance of rise.

I have gone through your article appeared in the 'Divine Life' magazine. It was very nicely written. Clarity of thought was there. Every sentence was giving out a new life. I can take upon myself to say that hardly any one can write such an article. Moreover you have corrected the views of Swamiji also. I have not yet seen such a good article anywhere written by yourself. In the whole of the article there was simplicity to the core. It was really your part to show that the scientific researches cannot bring peace to humanity. When I was reading that article

I felt that divine influence was gushing out from the letters in ample measure.

For your knowledge and experience I must inform you that the divinity is working peculiarly in your system. Sometimes its working goes in full swing and sometimes slow as I see in this week. But the influence it leaves in your system is working all over in bringing a peculiar condition, which all of us should aspire. I am studying it so that I may also work like that but it seems to me difficult to work like that because only God has the perfect wisdom.

I believe you have received the invitation cards for Utsava. I have already sent invitation to Shri V. Mohan Rao and Dindayalu of Rajampet, Shri S. Vedantam, Shri Viraraghavan, Shri Krishnamachari, Shri Rajagopal and Major Lingham of Madras but I am sorry that I am very late in informing you. For Mr. Naik and other associates I have directed Mr. Mudaliar to issue invitations.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 152/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 20th March, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 13th March. By Master's blessings and good wishes marriage function went off gracefully. Shri Ayal Reddy of Sedam and Shri Gopal Rao of Bidar participated in the marriage. Shri S.K. Rajagopalan also attended it. They have helped us much in the work.

I am happy that you will grace my house in the second week of April. In the second week of April there will be moderate climate and is good for journey to this part of the country. So when the date for going to Jaipur is fixed you will please inform me the date and the time of your arrival here to enable me to reach the station at that time. My house is situated in Mohalla Dewanjograj, near Carewganj and Rang-Mahila.

I see that you are getting some trouble or other for a year. I do not know whether these be His lovely embraces. Sister's health is creating anxiety. I think she remains over-burdened with the household works and gets no rest which is necessary. May I request you to send me the details of Shri C.R. Krishnamurthi's illness. I pray that Chi. Aravinda may be employed on some good post.

I am very happy to note that on 18th November at 5:58 P.M. you stepped into the fourth ring of splendour. Before it I was feeling a complete purifying state in you. When I peep into you, I feel solace.

Whenever there is an anxiety I look into you and the anxiety is over but on the contrary you wrote to me that you have been much troubled for your progress and feel it very distressing.

Now by my Master's blessings both my daughters are married and this anxiety is over. I want to devote myself more and more to the work of the Mission but there is one difficulty with me that I have grown sluggish and waste my time sitting idle.

Please help me that this habit may be changed and I may become active and smart.

Respect to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. G 210/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 3rd May, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 23rd April, 1962. I also received the copy of horoscope of my grandson. Thanks for it. I have already replied the letter sent by Dr. Kuppaswamy under this office No. G 200/SRCM dated 18th April, 1962. I believe that he has received it by now. Sister's health is creating anxiety. For the treatment of boil homeopathic medicines are quite good and also the allopathic injections. My Master was deadly against the allopathic injections and was in favour of homeopathic medicines.

I read with pleasure what you have stated in your letter about your present condition. We proceed from grossness to subtleness, that too in the long run gives way. It happens when we begin to arrive at the reality, so simple. The material force widely differs from spiritual force. The very essence of power lies when we go even beyond its limit, afterwards we reach the spot when the feelings of both these things are gone. A man reaching such a height can display force when he forms the will like that and at other times he seems to be inactive and that is the powerless force. May God bless you all with that. You yourself stated in the letter that bliss seems to be absent and even knowledge seems to be left behind. Does it not clearly show that you have gone beyond both and are acquiring nearness to God? If this condition at its ripening state falls in the share even in one of my associates I will be compelled to presume that my Mission is complete, although I am sure, and I pray for it, that I will get a few men who may give tidings to come to that state. My dear Varadachari, please remove dissatisfaction and thank God for it. I also complained to my Master once or twice when I had only a glimpse of this condition which you are enjoying at present. He asserted strongly to remove this idea altogether otherwise it would be ungratefulness to God.

Now there are no centres or sub-centres to pass through. When you enter any ring and begin to live in it you become the part and parcel of the power which it contains of. So *yatra* is not there at all. In your letter you wrote the same words which I had written to my Master.

When the next meeting is fixed, please inform me. When I was writing this letter I was remembering Dr. Kuppaswamy very much. Chaya is going to her father-in-law's place tomorrow. Respect to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

No. G 259/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th June, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received both your affectionate letters. How eagerly I wish for a successful career for Chi. Narayan. As a student he has been brilliant all through and such alone are the fittest candidates for competitions like I.A.S. This was why I had suggested it to him. Moreover, as I find it, the south Indians generally fare better in competitions than the north Indians, for the higher standard of education there. You write that the time for admission is now over. But Mr. Chaturvedi's view that he may get permission to appear in the exam, if he applies after resigning his job, shows that there may be chance for him yet.

As I could gather from my talks with Chi. Narayan, I think that he prefers educational department to the administrative one. It was only after some discussion that he at last accepted my views, somewhat reluctantly. I think if one has entered the administrative service he has better chances of helping his relations in securing good posts. For myself I find it very difficult to say anything definite on the point, since my intuition seldom offers a correct clue in cases where I am personally interested. However, I advise Chi. Narayana to think twice before doing a thing. It may also be better to consult someone else who has experience in such matters. There seem to be chances for him no doubt (in I.A.S.) but nothing definite can be said about it.

I believe Shri Kuppuswamy must now be better. On observing him a few days ago, I found in him strong vibrations in the *brahmanda mandal.* I waited to watch the tendency of their movement. But after four days I saw that they had subsided though at times they rose up again a little. I wanted him to proceed by it in the natural way, though I may do what may be demanded at the time. I shall then inform you about it. For your experience I may tell you that perplexity, confusion and impatience, often felt by an abhyasi on such occasions, are symptoms to show that he wants to go up to the next region but he cannot by his own power. Then is the Master's helping hand needed to put him on into the next. Regarding your condition it is all clear to me by the one sentence you wrote in this connection.

Sow. Maya is quite well and Sow. Chhaya has shifted to Allahabad on account of the transfer of her father-in-law. Ratanam remembers you often for your toffee.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 310/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 18th July, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 18th June, 1962. My reply to it is much delayed owing to my bad health. For about three weeks I had been suffering from dysentery and diarrhoea successively. Now I am better. But the blood pressure is much gone down. For this reason I cannot do mental work even for an hour without having headache. But in spite of all that I cannot give up transmitting to my brothers at night though I do it only for about ten minutes almost daily. Under the present situation I have therefore to give strong suggestions, keeping in mind the capacity of the abhyasi. I am now taking due precautions to restore my health and I believe it shall be normal in about ten days.

The sufferings and ailments are indispensable for the body and they help much in the purification process. A great benefit which we derive from them is that in that case the watchful eye of the Master remains on the devotee and that means closer contact and nearness. Nature is the greatest healer, so they say. It is a clear proof to show that the sympathies of the Master are turned more towards an ailing brother. The world is full of sorrow and misery. To undergo them is like undergoing an operation by the Highest for setting us in proper order. That means an affectionate motherly treatment. A man may have reached the highest summit in spirituality but that does not imply that he has gone beyond physical afflictions, unpleasant to his senses. The power of endurance, no doubt, also develops with it. These things do not touch the deeper layers of being. They only float like straw on the surface of water. One of the commandments of our Mission directs us to be thankful to God for all the miseries and troubles. There are reasons for it. When we are in a thankful mood we touch the inner core of the being coming in closer contact with it. As a result every nerve of our body gets charged with that pious influence effecting all the uniform state all over. In this way man so cleverly turns hell into heaven for himself.

Your letter to Shri Ishwar Sahai provides me hints for further thinking and I have preserved the letter for that purpose. The translation of *Reality at Dawn* in Kannada has been printed and you must have received a few copies of it by this time. You might have got back the photograph of the Master from Sarnadji.

You will be happy to learn that Dr. Kuppuswamy has out of his own effort stepped into *parabrahma mandal* on 28-6-62 at 9:28 P.M. Now Shri Annaih Naidu is also slowly developing a tendency of going into that region. I received a letter (copy enclosed) from a newly admitted satsanghi named Shri Parthasarathi of Vijayawada. I am glad that he has moulded his mind in a way to allot to me some services for which I am grateful to him. I also received a lovely letter from Shri Kuppuswamy. I am replying to it.

I received the preface written by you. It is very nice. I shall send the book itself after about ten days along with the preface, so that you may go through all that once more to see if anything is not wanting yet.

How is sister doing now? Love to children.

My respects to Appaji,

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 356/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 4th August, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received both of your affectionate letters. I have gone through your foreword. It is quite illusive and to the point. I shall soon send the manuscript along with the foreword to you for your final opinion after which it shall be sent to the press. A quotation from Swami Vivekananda's speech is to be added in it but the book could not be available yet, hence the delay.

I received the marriage invitations from Annaih Naidu and Shri Srinivasulu. I have replied to them. The letter of Dr. Kuppuswamy is pending reply. I am glad to find in him signs of higher improvement. It is due to his love and devotion and also to his service to you. Other abhyasis too are doing well with their abhyas. I am glad that Chi. Aravinda has joined M.A. in Philosophy and Chi. Chitra M.A. in Zoology.

I do not think you have been even for a while, in the state of disintegration. As a rule you feel yourself integrated when you are concentrated but when loose you feel like disintegrated. As a matter of fact there is only a slight difference of degrees, due to the touch of external things around you.

You say that you are unaware of all and live as if nothing has happened in the shape of experience. There are three things, Ignorance, Knowledge and Beyond Knowledge. Beyond Knowledge is in itself a state of ignorance. The difference between these two states of ignorance is that the former is far heavier than the latter because it is associated with *tamas*. When this ignorance has been refined it converts into knowledge. That means that in knowledge the ignorance is there in the essence form. When one transcends to the higher state, described as 'Beyond Knowledge' both of them are gone.

Experience you want and everyone tries for it but when differentiation is over, wherefrom shall the experience come. In my view it is a higher state and I pray for you to rise up to it. Since the commencement of Manifestation, there have been two forces at work in Nature, the differentiating and the unifying. Both must co-exist in order to keep up the creation. If either of them is gone, that means the end of existence. For understanding's sake you may call unification as a state of the inner being while differentiation as a state of outer being. Even at higher spiritual stages, this differentiation remains though to a nominal extent only. For instance, the presence of different colours may be taken as differentiation but when they are all unified, they lose their distinctive feature and are merged into one — the colourlessness. To an abhyasi, affected with unification, the differentiation seems to be a far distant view, hence troubles and afflictions, though they are there even then, are much less effective. But when he is inclined towards differentiation, the force of the feeling faculty increases, because he himself makes it powerful by his concentrated thought-force. The demarcation line between them can never be non-existent till the very time of the Final Dissolution.

I am better now, though weakness persists still, which usually goes away with the advent of the winter season. Kasturi must have written to you about my health upon the basis of her intuition as she often does. Usually I do not inform her about it till I am quite recovered, lest it might be painful to her.

Shri Raghavendra Rao along with a few other associates is reaching this place on the 20th, for a few days' stay at the time of Shri Krishna Janmashtami (21st August).

Chi. Umesh had passed the I.Com. in the second div. But there being no B.Com. here he had to be got admitted in the University at Lucknow. I am going this afternoon for a short trip to Lucknow and Kanpur. I shall be back in about a week.

I shall also be having a tour of Assam in the coming month. Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 370/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th August, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 11th August, 1962. The word 'illusive' in my last letter is a type mistake. It was really 'lucid' in place of illusive. So please correct it accordingly. I have made the correction in the office copy. I am sorry for the mistake. The rest of the letter will be replied later on.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 378/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th August, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 11th August, 1962. My last postcard No. G 370 dated 14th August, 1962 explains to you the mistake in my letter No. G 356 dated 4th August, 1962. The word 'illusive' is to be replaced by 'lucid'. I believe you must have noted it. The preface is indeed very nice. I have sent the manuscript with the preface too to you for a cursory revision to see that nothing more is necessary for it now. You will please sign the preface in your own hand.

I am writing this letter on 15th August, the day on which we achieved freedom, but the more I think of freedom, the more I feel in bondage. To my mind the only difference between the two is that freedom covers a wider space while bondage the narrower. Thus freedom itself is a bondage. When we are away from the idea of both, the freedom and the bondage, then we are free in the real sense. In that case, the feeling of bondage or freedom is altogether swept away. I believe the word liberation also carries a similar sense. I have replied Dr. Kuppuswamy's letter also.

A few days back while thinking of Shri Raghavan of Renigunta I discovered that his condition warrants further lift to the *ajna chakra*, but there is something in the centres of the *pind* which tends to keep him down where he is. It appears like a sort of heaviness clutching hard at the points. But since I am watching it from a distance, my reading may not be exactly to the point. Will you please look to it to trace it out and correct if needed.

I am so happy to note that you have developed the inner vision to the extent that you have felt my working. I had directed your mind to take up the direct course to the farthest extent of human approach which has appeared to you in a 'tunnel-like' form. That was a sort of help or push to impel further movement.

Your feeling that you are occupied by the Master is a correct one. It is a kind of *laya avastha* of a high order. When it gets settled down it is a further step onwards. When the feeling of the body, *buddhi* or soul is all gone and you are not able to know whether it is yours or mine, even though you meditate to understand it, then that is a very high state. The last phase of *laya avastha* comes when, while speaking the word, 'I' refers to none, neither to self nor Master nor God, even though you force yourself to know it. Having gone so far, when that which comes next, is also dissolved and negativated then that is the state of Realisation in the true sense.

The transfer of Shri Tulsi Das has been postponed for the present. I have written to Kasturi to write to you about her condition. She expects to be here on the 21st.

I have received with great pleasure your offering of Rs. 60/- for your 60th birthday present. I wish to expect a double one after the next 60 years.

You should be more attentive towards the inner cleaning of Chi. Narayana and his brothers and sisters so that they may be feeling lightness and peace.

It is better if you devote about 15 minutes for it once a week.

I returned from Lucknow on the 10th. I got my last surviving tooth pulled out at the medical college there. A student doctor, one of our associates, has insisted upon me to have a set of teeth prepared under his care. I shall order for it after my return from Assam.

Chi. Umesh had come here in a three days' holiday. He has now gone back. Shri Raghavendra Rao with his brother and three other associates is arriving on the 20th.

Shri Ishwar Sahai conveys to you his *pranams.*

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 427/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th September, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter of 8th September, 1962.

Before we started, the Brahmaputra was in high flood, about 6 ft. above danger line, and the rains over the region were also excessive. But since my purpose of the tour was purely divine, I felt sure that the rains and the flood will come down to normal, offering no hindrance and it turned out exactly to be so.

Tinsukia is a beautiful place with smiling fields and tea gardens all round. It is an industrial centre too. But the living here is very costly. Every eatable is abnormally dear — especially the vegetables.

Shri I. Sahai, Kashi Ram and Professor Hardutta Singh are here with me. We had several gatherings at different places and message of the Mission was conveyed to the people by Shri H. Singh and others. I also had to speak sometimes.

I am staying here with Shri Bhagwandass who is a big magnate. He entertains feelings of deep love for me and the Mission. He had been to Shahjahanpur with his family about two years ago.

We shall leave for Calcutta on the 18th arriving there on the 21st where we shall stay till 24th. Then we shall go back and staying for two days at Lucknow, reach Shahjahanpur on the 28th.

The journey to Calcutta is very tedious, but I undertake it with a view to have personal contact with Mr. Medayil whom I have never seen so far. It is rather touching to be faced with taunts and rebukes in place of sympathy and consolation for the sad demise of Padmini. Anyhow you have to put up with them under such cases, though in the end they will finally prove to be to their own disadvantage and worry. Your tolerance will surely count much in this respect. I had also received Mr. Srinivasan's marriage invitation, but the thought of Padmini aggrieved me all the more. So I did not reply to it.

Previously I had written to you about the heaviness in the *pind* centres of Shri G.S. Raghavan. I find it reduced now, though it is there to some extent yet.

I feel worried over the condition of Shri Seshadri's father. I have learnt from one of our associates that Shri Seshadri is transferred to Trichy. I enquired from him about it by his Madras address, but received no reply. I propose to have my South India tour from third week of November and during my visit to Trichy I wish to stay with him there. But if I do not receive his reply by the time I fix up the programme I shall have to arrange for my lodging at Shri S.K. Ramaswami's house.

Please return the manuscript with your preface signed and fixed at the proper place, and also your suggestions, if any. I shall return it to you afterwards for having it printed.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 422/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 30th September, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

I believe you got my previous letter from Tinsukia. After brief halts at Calcutta and Lucknow, I arrived here on the 28th. At Calcutta I had visited Dakshineshwar and the Belur Math. They presented a beautiful sight. I also went to the *samadhi* of Swami Rama Krishna and meditated there for about two minutes. I found a good effect on the heart. This shows that his heart-centre was exciting, and it is not with him alone but also with most of the other saints that the *chakra* prominent in him displays its effect strongly. My Master's technique in this respect is but unique in so much as at the last pitch the Master's help unifies all the *chakras*, I mean everything being charged with divine influence becomes equalised.

At Belur Math I found the effect to be very pleasant. This was the place he (Swami Vivekanand) lived in. We sat in meditation by the side of his *samadhi* for about five minutes. The effect caused on us all was very nice. We had no thoughts and a moderate state prevailed all through.

At Tinsukia there was a great demand for the *Reality at Dawn*. They pressed me for the immediate reprinting of it. In view of my financial difficulties in the matter they offered me contribution of Rs. 800/- for the purpose. I left the money with Shri Ram Das, the preceptor at Tinsukia, to be sent to you under insured cover, which he must have done by this time. Please keep the amount with you for the expenses of printing of Ishwar Sahai's book. The money I had for that purpose will be utilised for the printing of *Reality at Dawn*, which I shall look to when I am there during my tour.

I talked to you several times about the impending rebirth of Shri Aurobindo, stating that he is gathering *paramanus* for his physical existence and that he will soon be reborn near about Madras. During our last meeting at Shahjahanpur I had further told you that the time of his rebirth is now approaching fast and that I shall inform you when he is reborn. He is now reborn on 20th September, 1962 at 8:32 A.M. at about 100 miles south of Madras along the coast (may be near about Pondicherry). The time may likely be a minute earlier because having known of it

I asked for the time and was told that it was 8:32. The process might have taken a minute. For a proof of his rebirth I may say that his soul being in body now, does not come at call. The vision does not speak precisely of the exact location but only reveals the view of that place, which may be taken into understanding by the help of a map. I am sorry to say that the *sanstha* of Shri Aurobindo is now going down fast and the light is gradually disappearing from the Ashram.

Mr. Robert Koch has informed me that he may be coming to me early in 1963.

I believe you must have by this time dispatched the manuscript along with your signed preface to me for finalisation.

Shri Iswar Sahai is going to Lakhimpur for about ten days in connection with the death anniversary of his wife.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 478/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 31st October, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I had been to Lucknow for denture-making. It took me a fortnight. I returned on the 29th. But I am now going to Allahabad in connection with my cases in the High Court which are expected to come up for hearing on the 7th or later, according to the weekly list issued by the court. The advocate I had engaged is now a judge of the High Court. So I have to look for another. So for this reason and for certain other reasons also I think that my tour to South may not be possible in the coming November and December, though I shall finally decide it after my return from Allahabad. But the fact about the case should not be given out to the associates for the cause of postponement. However, if postponed at present, it may be taken up after the annual Utsava (on the Basant Panchami day).

I am sending herewith two copies of the manuscript along with 50 invitation cards. One copy is for you and the other for the Press.

As for the Mother and for her Ashram, I can say much but only when we meet. But if you like you may read and have your own views about her inner condition. I am sure you will find some awkward changes rapidly taking place in her, and to tell you in confidence, some external influences are touching her inner being and have begun to overshadow her. It is just a hint for you to think upon and that may add to your experience in the work of training. She is growing arrogant of her power. Her work in connection with the Chinese problem does not seem to be effective since her power does not go beyond herself, though she may be exerting herself to work for the victory of our mother country as is the duty of every saint.

I am glad that Shri A. Naidu has taken over the management of the *matha* but he feels pinched for it which is only the reaction of his thought. Please tell him that it cannot meddle with his abhyas if he thinks that he is doing the duty. Every work is divine if one remains connected deeply with God while doing his duty.

I feel you have amply moved towards Negation. The monotony you feel will go away after some time. Please take care of your health. Either start morning walk before breakfast or for an alternative practice some *asanas* but I do not recommend *shirsasan.* I do not agree with your views regarding the reading of others condition. The fallacy which sometimes comes in is due to the fact that when one exerts one's self with the force of will to read the condition of others he leaves no room for the feelings and conditions of the other to enter in him. In other words you block the way for its in-coming. The proper method would be exercise yourself very mildly (but with concentration of course) to read the condition of others. In this way his thoughts and feelings will be entering your super-consciousness. My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 548/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 10th December, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your letters. Since I have been using the new set of teeth, I have developed ulcer in the jaw for which the doctor wants me to be there for three or four days. Consequently I am going to Lucknow on 11th December and thence to Allahabad for a day or two. I hope to return by the 20th. The appeals in the High Court are expected to come up for hearing in January 1963, and I fear lest it may be during the Utsava days. The Basant falls on 30th January, 1963, so the Utsava comes off from 29th (6:30 A.M.) to 31st (7:30 A.M.) 1963. The *havan* will be performed on 30th at 9:00 A.M.

I feel grateful to Mr. Rajam for the interest he is taking in the publication of our books. May he have a long and prosperous life. Shri Krishnamurti's illness is a worry to me. May God grant him speedy recovery.

Your affairs at the University and your colleague's behaviour is no doubt a matter of deep concern to me. Some people are often used to taking delight in teasing and torturing others not realising that the same is finally for them too. I have prayed and will pray more for it.

Your letter of 12th November, 1962 was a bit disappointing to me. The thoughts you complain about are never so serious as you take them to be unless you yourself make them so by giving your attention to them. It is only on account of your undue attention to them that they become strong and forceful. Your dissatisfaction about the correct reading of the abhyasi's condition also seems to have no reasonable basis. Some time ago I made it sufficiently clear to you that your reading of the abhyasis' condition was cent per cent correct and this was verified by the statements of the abhyasis also. Now I again quote below a passage from Mr. Viraraghavan's recent letter:-

"When Dr. Varadachari visited us last Sunday in connection with the death of my father-in-law, I was able to spend with him nearly two days and had a feeling that I had regained my lost treasure. I found that a good amount of transmission had taken place in me at my mental level."

The fact is that the power possessed by a man can be utilised both ways i.e., for his advantage and for his disadvantage. In the spiritual field it is absolutely essential that this power must not be allowed to be overshadowed by feelings of doubt or despondency about one's own capabilities. Because of my own responsibility towards my associate, I must frankly say that if you persist and get accustomed to it, you will thereby be supplying nourishment to 'thoughts' making them stronger still. I shall thereby be pulled into serious difficulties for removing the effect thereof. It may not be so difficult for me in case of a man of ordinary approach but for one of your standing who is possessed of immense power, I too may have to apply my will to that higher most extent. So please do your best to save me this unnecessary hard labour. Once during my course of *abhyas* I had written to my Master that my present condition I like to weep, and for this he had seriously admonished me.

You know and feel that you are rendering excellent service to the abhyasis which each of them fully acknowledges and appreciates. Now compare it with your own reaction to it. As a matter of fact when one attains a highly subtle state, he passes on the same subtlest force to others which is most often undiscernable to himself. My condition is almost similar when I transmit to others. In a way I am thus trying to bring you closer to my own, whereas you (may I not conclude so) seem to be trying to get more distant away.

I have written all this to bring home to your mind that with due regard to your present condition, your responsibility towards self, the Mission and the humanity in general is very great, though I am definitely sure that you are up to it with spirit, enthusiasm and devotion. I wish you to be blessed with power and capacity for the accomplishment of the great task entrusted to you. May your efforts be crowned with success. Amen.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- The financial year of the Mission closes on the 31st December. All Branches and Centres are therefore expected to send in a statement of their accounts during the year 1962 in the prescribed form enclosed herewith.

The statement should reach the Headquarters as early as possible to facilitate the completion of accounts in time (i.e., before the Utsava function).

Blank columns in the form are meant for additional item if any.

Ram Chandra

No. G 577/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

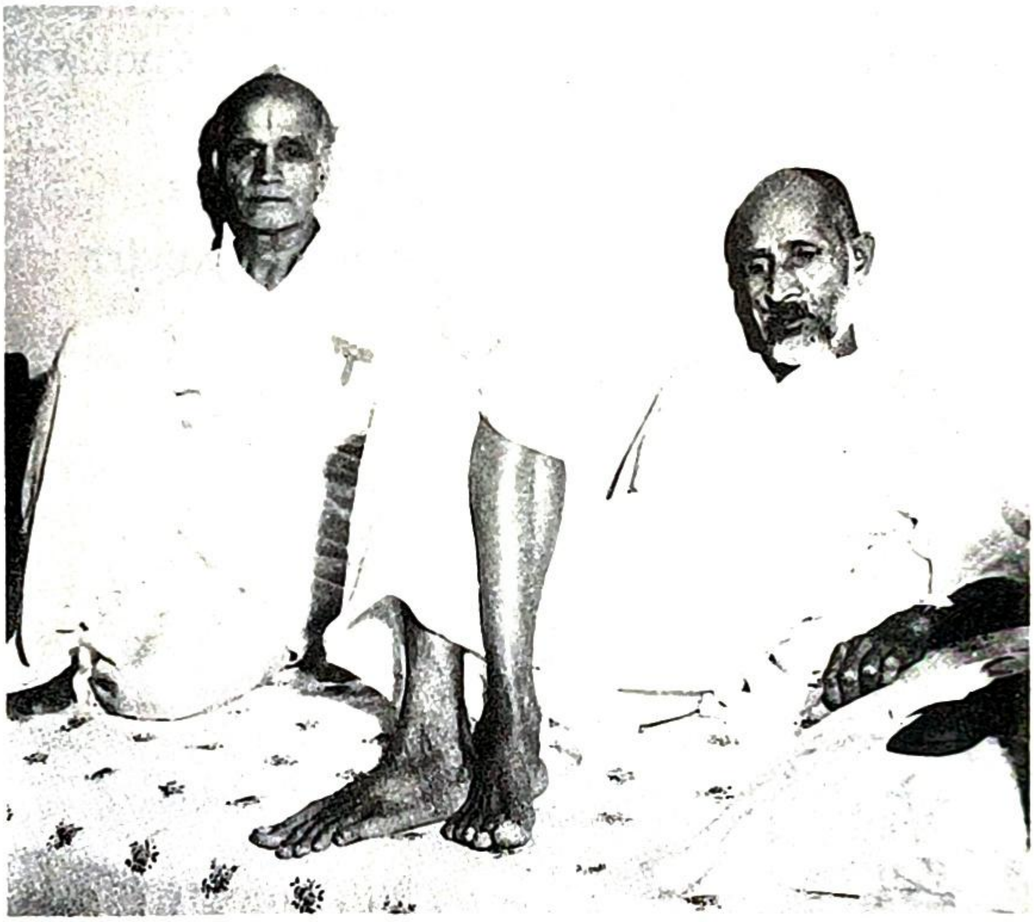
Dated 29th December, 1962

My dear Varadachari,

I felt extremely sorry to hear the sad demise of Mr. S. Vedantam, whom I loved. We all must pray for the peace of the departed soul. I have already prayed for it. I also wrote a condolence letter to his wife because the address of Mr. Rajam was not with me.

Yours,

Ram Chandra



1963

No. H 101/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 23rd February, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters and all of 16th February. I regret that their reply has long been overdue, though I was feeling all along that you must have been very anxious to know of my welfare. For a period of about a month from the last of December 1962 to the third week of January 1963 I had to devote all my time awaiting for the hearing of the cases, at Allahabad. Fortunately now by the Master's grace I have got a man there, a retired advocate of the High Court, who has taken over the full responsibility of the cases upon himself saving me thus all the unnecessary botheration. He is looking after the cases with due attention and care, just as I would have done myself. We expect the cases to come up for hearing either on the 25th or in the beginning of March. The cases have so far been put up a number of times before the court but were adjourned sometimes on the application of the Applicant and sometimes due to the engagement of the Court. Let us see when they come up now. For this reason it does not seem possible now to take up the South Indian tour in the month of February as previously proposed. I therefore postpone it till the middle of May.

I have received no letter from Shri Manjunatha Iyer. I am writing to him now. During my last two visits to South India I had included Mysore in my programme, but had to give it up on some of the excuses offered by him, though I was eager to have a personal contact with the associates there, whom I have never seen as yet. This time now I feel inclined to give up the idea and avoid including Mysore in my programme. How do you advise me now! I shall like to have your frank opinion in this matter. Moreover after this present tour (in May and June) the next tour shall be in November and December 1963, that is only after six months.

I am glad to hear that you are to deliver a number of speeches at Behrampur. I am also grateful to you for having taken the subject you intimated to me, for your discourse on the last day. I shall like to have a copy of it if possible.

In reference to the proposal for having you as the Hon. President of the Aurobindo Society at Tirupati I may be frank to say that it can never be in the interest of the Mission you are attached to. I am therefore positively of opinion that you must not accept it on any account. You can however, if you like impart to them the spiritual training on the Mission's lines, at your own place, if any of them is desirous to have it. This practical service shall obviously be of greater advantage to them as well as to the cause of the Mission for the glory of which you have prayed in your letter.

At Allahabad I had an attack of hyper-acidity which developed seriously. I had therefore to leave Allahabad immediately. It took me a number of days to recover from it. Later on I developed diarrhoea which persisted with intensity for several days. Now, though I am much better, still I often have loose motions at times. I have now started taking buttermilk once in a day. I think it shall improve my digestion. But in my case these are the things of daily occurrence hence should not be a cause of anxiety.

I have now received back the German preface and the German poem, translated into English by one of the friends of Mr. Viraraghavan. The preface is very nice indeed and so is the poem also. Mr. Koch has written to me that he would like to send to me his philosophical thoughts in the German language as they are, if I find anyone among our associates able to translate them into English. Mr. Rajagopalan knows German but he is out of practice. Besides he is over-busy these days due to national Emergency. If you know of one of our associates who is able to do that, please intimate to me.

I believe you could not have got time to proceed on with your book *Sahaj Marg and the Modern Psychology*.

Your spiritual condition as described by you in the letter offered me a kind of solace. After a good deal of thinking, I had started on with a new type of work in your case when I was at Allahabad, and I was waiting for its results. But I could not carry on with the work beyond three or four days on account of my illness. Now since you have offered me an encouragement I am taking it up again. I shall write to you or tell you when we meet, when it is finished.

I am aggrieved to hear of the illness of Shri Y.K. Srinivasan. Will you please write to me the details of his troubles.

The Basant Utsava went off well. Only three persons from Gulbarga side had joined. Others stayed away for reason of my coming visit. Mr. Rajagopalan could not participate owing to office emergency. Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi was at the time in the hospital laid up with fever and liver troubles. He has now come back from the hospital. The fever has subsided but the liver trouble is not yet completely over. The doctor will test him again. I am glad that Shri Narayan is better now.

The last batch of satsanghis (those from Assam) who had come for participation in the Utsava is now leaving on the 25th.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 198/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st May, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

I regret I have been very slack in replying your letters received during this period. The appeals in the High Court have been compromised, as I ever wished for, by the pressure of the court upon the other party. I now feel considerably relieved.

I am having bad health due to frequent attacks of diarrhoea and dysentry for nearly the last four months. In spite of that I have now decided to proceed on tour to South India. I have therefore tried to avoid some of the stations which I would otherwise have taken up but I could not however avoid certain other new stations and Rajampet is one of them for which you had recommended to me in one of your previous letters. For that very reason, I have to curtail the period of stay at stations.

I have received from Shri Viraraghavan the English translation of the prologue to the German translation of the *Reality at Dawn* by Mr. Robert Koch, a copy of which is enclosed herewith.

I am grateful to you for your speech on Sahaj Marg at Gulbarga which was so nicely impressive. I have received high appreciations of it from our associates.

As per your condition, to my view, it is beyond doubt highly appreciable but it is a wonder to me why you do not feel it as such. Saint Kasturi had also expressed her surprise about it? In your letter of March 3, you write that you have nothing special to report except thorough dryness with a spirit of resignation. Is it an ordinary thing. I believe such a high state cannot be bestowed so easily to anyone. As a result of my previous working a few months ago, I find you now filled up with immense power all through, which is now subsiding slowly. When it has completely subsided I may take it up again after making a close observation of it.

The tour programme is enclosed herewith. Chi. Umesh has passed B.Com. Pre. with good marks and Chi. Survesh the IX Class examination. He has come to the X class and shall appear in the High School Examination at the end of the year.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Shri S.P. Srivastava of Lakhimpur Kheri is here with me. He is going to submit his thesis in about a month. It is quite probable that you will be requested to be his examiner as there are many references to Sahaj Marg in his thesis, hence you are the competent person to judge the same.

Ram Chandra

No. H 235/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 28th May, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter of 3rd May, 1963. I believe you have received my letter along with the tour programme. I have yesterday sent a m.o. of Rs. 100/- to you to keep the money for me.

I had already read the bibliography but I forgot to mention about it in my letter. I am happy to note the wonderful work you have done for the benefit of man — may you live long to serve humanity.

I had previously written to Shri Rajam for hastening printing of the book and I am glad he has acceded to my request. He has thus served the Mission and may he be rewarded for it.

I do not want the books to reach here during my absence. I will take them when I reach Madras. Please keep 250 books with you.

I wish fullest success to my children who are yet studying. Amen. May God take care of them. Today I received Shri Raghavendra Rao's letter stating that he has been transferred to Hassan. But the tour programme will be maintained as it is.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes, Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. H 248/SRCM **New Delhi**

5th June, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters of 31st May and 2nd June.

I feel worried over the illness of Dr. Kuppuswamy's mother. I implore for God's grace for his spiritual well-being.

Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi has left by air for Hyderabad today on Govt. business. He shall be back on 8th. I shall proceed on according to programme.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. H 268/SRCM **Camp: Bellary**

26th June, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter and a copy of *A Peep into Sahaj Marg*. The printing is of course good but not as good as that of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*. I regret to find that the instructions to the press were not followed strictly. Passages quoted from other places were to be printed in a smaller type, but it is not so. The most serious omission is that of the emblem. I cannot understand how this could have been omitted. Without the Mission's emblem the book, in my opinion cannot and should not be issued to the public. I therefore advise you to detain the copies with you, till we find out some way of putting in the emblem, there. We might have to remove the cover and replace it by another with the emblem on it, not minding the increase in the cost. Another alternative may be to change the front page of book by another with the emblem. Any how that is a problem and must seriously be thought over.

Since I left Hyderabad I have been suffering badly from cold, cough and fever. Today I am much better and hope to be well by tomorrow. On account of this illness I feel considerably weak.

By the time you must have received the insured cover with notes valued Rs. 1000/- One thousand only. Please keep the amount with you. We shall talk about it when I am there. I have asked Mr. Mudaliar of Madras to arrange for our reservation for return journey and sent to him the money for the purpose, but no reply has been received from him.

Respects to Appaji, and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- Shri Viraraghavan is coming to Tirupati to see me on 6th July, 1963.

Ram Chandra

Shahjahanpur, U.P.

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter of 27th June, 1963. I prefer your suggestion to paste a wrapper with the emblem printed on it. The contents of the wrapper will be the same as on the title page with the addition of the emblem marked below the author's name.

You should not mind the omission as 'to err is human'.

As for the suggested change in the programme, I think it may not be possible since I have already asked Mr. Seshadri to get the reservation of seats for the 10th July, so that would mean reduction of stay at Trichy by a day. But there is a lot of work at Trichy, while at Tirupati I do not feel any necessity of mere stay, because of your good and laborious work.

Shri Ishwar Sahai has already written to you today that we shall leave Rajampet by Express as scheduled arriving Tirupati at about 4 P.M. We might travel II Class from Rajampet to Renigunta.

I have written to Mr. Mudaliar for having two seats reserved on the 15th and have also informed Mr. Veeraraghavan accordingly and requested him to contact Mr. Mudaliar in this connection through letter.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- Shri Raghavendra Rao will receive Chi. Narayana at the station on 29th. A telegram is already sent to you.

No. H 317/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
23rd July, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

I reached Shahjahanpur on 21st July afternoon.

I got Shri Ishwar Sahai's eyes examined by one of our satsanghis, an eye-specialist. His finding is that formation of cataract in left eye has begun. He gave some medicine to stop its progress. My son Chi. Umesh who is reading in B.Com. II Year had been under his treatment for two years. He said that the sight in right eye is dying out and the eye does not co-operate with the left one. Please pray for his recovery. The very day I arrived here Chi. Survesh got a crack in his left arm due to fall from cycle. Three years ago he had this right arm bone broken.

I enjoyed well the company of my associates at Tirupati and other places. I long to have it again. I am much impressed by the affectionate treatment of sister by way of hospitality. Regarding Kuppuswamy, as I told you, the vibrations are rising for the entry into the next region. But his self efforts seem to fail him. I wanted him to go up by himself. I believe him to be there within a week. The process I generally do is to increase the capacity for it.

On 21st July night I saw in dream that I am dictating the medicine for tonsils to Shri Ishwar Sahai and after that I began to ponder as to how a man can live an immortal life. The thought was there but I could not come to the proper solution. In the morning when I awoke I was having the same thought. I came straight away to Shri Ishwar Sahai spoke to him about it and again pondered over it. By Master's grace I came to know the point but how to do it? and who can do it? are questions to be solved. Please recall the talk I had with you when I drew the diagram of heart at Madras. I have chalked out four points in the heart (diagram given). The middle one is the point, which if worked on, will make a man immortal. If a man used to live for a hundred years, another hundred can thus be added to it and so on. The middle point which I marked as V is the nucleus and around it are the spring-like things (like that of a clock). As a man grows old they begin loosening. Please recollect the episode of Allahabad. At that time I had found these springs loosened almost completely. But when other's life was brought in they were tight again. I am now definitely correct about this discovery.

Mrs. Seshadri has been given permission to carry on the training work as a prefect. She will work during the absence of her husband. The copy of the letter of authority (which Shri Ishwar Sahai forgot to give you at Madras) is enclosed herewith. Ratnam was very happy to receive the toffee boxes sent by you.

The scanty rains here are causing damage to crops.

My respect to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 359/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 19th August, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. During our talks at Tirupati I had told you that the trustees of Shri Venkateshwara University were contemplating that they had lost a very good professor. Thereby I did not mean that they meant to re-employ you. I had also remarked that if you get employed somewhere at least for four years, most of your family problems will be solved.

It is astonishing to find that Chi. Umesh's eye has greatly improved. One of the eye-specialists at the Lucknow Medical College has declared no defect in his eye except weakness and for that he has recommended change of glasses. It is, I think due to your prayer alone, and seems nothing short of a miracle. I shall again consult the doctor who has been treating him. I shall also consult Dr. Kuppuswamy if need arises.

I received the plan of the Ashram, a copy of which is sent to Shri Hari Gopal of Madras.

I do not understand what you mean to refer to my writing in your letter dated 22nd July 1963, 'I am sure you would have taken stock of the situation of the Mission.'

As for the points of the heart I have yet to consider over it. I shall let you know later on whether there are corresponding centres in the mind and the central regions too. The heart region extends up to *sikhar* (top). After that there is the mind region which extends up to the occipital point. There is also one super-consciousness in it as I have hinted at in *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*, but it is not very active.

I shall suggest to you a few things in connection with your writings which are next to be given to Press.

I have written to Shri Viraraghavan to get the following blocks prepared soon:-

1. One block of emblem 3" by 3" (to be inserted in the *Reality at Dawn* for its explanation.)

2. Six blocks of emblem 1.5" by 1.5" for outer covers of books and magazines.

3. One block of circle diagram as shown in *Reality at Dawn* on page 25.

4. One block of rising sun as on outer cover of the book.

I have also asked him to request Mr. Rajan on my behalf to complete the book *Peep into Sahaj Marg* as early as possible.

Thank God, Dr. Kuppuswamy has stepped into *parabrahma mandal* on July 31 at about 11.30 P.M. But there is some confusion there which you will please look to and remove. Mr. Annaih Naidu's condition now is very good and the impressions are removed by your effort. My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 385/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 29th August, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 21st August, 1963. I believe you have received mine No. H 359 dated 19th August, 1963.

I have already dispatched copies of plan and estimate, one to Shri Hari Gopal and another to Shri Ayal Reddy, who seems to be very enthusiastic about it.

I feel worried about Shri Krishnamachari's illness. He has not recovered yet. I have prayed for his recovery and shall continue it. You may also join with me in prayer. It appears to me that his disease though tending towards cure is proceeding on that way very slowly, maintaining its persistent nature at the same time. Great care must be taken in the matter so as to avoid risk of any serious development although there are no such symptoms at present.

I have gone through your *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga* very minutely of course since it comes from a responsible member of the Mission and is now going to be published. I have put in certain suggestion which may please be noted. I think of including in it your two speeches also. What do you think about it and of its title then? As for *Talks on Ten Commandments* I shall take some time to go through it. So, that may be published later on, separately.

I have made some minor corrections and additions in the *Reality at Dawn*, a copy of which is sent herewith for your proofreading. An appendix giving an explanation of the emblem together with a full page print of it is added at the end. (Copy of instructions to press at Vijayawada also enclosed.)

I shall send another copy of it to the press at Vijayawada together with necessary instructions. You may please send the photo blocks of mine and the Master's to the Press when required.

You had given to me your article on Dhi and Buddhi (at Madras) — copy enclosed. Please see and intimate to me if it is the same. The copy need not be returned.

Shri Viraraghavan has intimated to me that he is expediting the dispatch of books in the press.

It is good that you have sent the books to Mrs. Wendy Sorensen. Let us wait for its reaction.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With good wishes, Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- The invitation cards for the coming Utsava (50 only) are sent herewith. Please keep them with you. I shall inform you the dates later on at the time.

No. H 418/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 16th September, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 7th September, 1963. I did not receive books from Madras as yet. I have written again to Mr. Viraraghavan for it. Have you got erratum printed? If so please send 550 to me and 200 to Shri Ayal Reddy, Bijai Store, Sedam, Gulbarga. I shall very soon send the English translation of *Anant Ki Or* to Trichy for print. I have already prepared the diagram of knots. I shall reply your letter after about a week.

I have a mind to go to Assam, Calcutta, Patna and Buxar in the 3rd week of October. I shall let you know the date when it is fixed. My blood pressure often goes very low and in that condition sometimes it becomes difficult to work continually for an hour even because giddiness prevails.

I remembered Chi. Narayan very much in the last week. Please send me his address.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

For the Press to note

It is requested that utmost care should be taken to maintain the efficiency of work and avoid mistakes and omissions.

The printing should be in almost the same size letters with similar space between the lines.

The outer cover must have the print of the 'Rising Sun' and the front page that of the emblem.

Proof reading shall be done by the press or any of the local members there, but the final proof shall in every case be sent to Dr. K.C. Varadachari, M.A., Ph.D., 'Shri Rajagruha', 8, G. Car Street, Tirupati, Chittoor Dist.

The two photographs and the full page emblem blocks (at the end) should be printed on art paper.

Ram Chandra
President

No. H 424/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 18th September, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

I believe you have received my card No. H 418/SRCM dated 16th September, 1963. I received the consignment of books from Mr. Veera Raghavan yesterday. The books will be reaching here within 7 or 8 days. Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 455/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 30th September, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

The sad news of the untimely demise of Shri Krishnamachari came as a deep shock to me. When I was at Madras, I felt that he was devoted to me greatly that made me feel much about him. Sometimes I look to Appaji getting this blow at the old age, and sometimes I think of sister who is soft hearted to bear this loss.

Now it is our solemn duty to pray for the peace of the soul, and the patience for the bereaved family.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 501/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 12/14th October, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter dated 1st October, 1963. The sad death of Shri Krishnamachari touched me deeply and filled my heart with grief. I wished for his cure, trying for it through prayer and will, without allowing any idea of the reverse to enter in my heart. That is my usual course in all such cases, it is in accordance with the explicit directions of my Master, who had warned me of it. To be more clear I may say that even if one's condition be very serious I am warned against taking in an idea that it is his end. If however at any time such an idea trickles down in my heart by itself, sometimes even years before, I do not let it get fixed in my mind.

In the case of Shri Krishnamachari, when I prayed for him I found that it offered him only a little relief but the disease remained as it was. Then I tried to pull it out and I did, but again after a minute or two it was there as before. That is in brief the whole story of my helplessness in the matter. But in spite of all this I feel I had discharged my duty as a human being, just like a doctor, who tries and tries to save the patient, till the very last moment of his life.

Now a question arises in my mind as to why I was, in this particular case so deeply touched, which may obviously be against the declared rules of spiritual discipline. In this connection I may relate an old incident of my life. About thirty years ago, my eldest son — the only son at that time — died in his ninth year. My feeling about it was not even as much as one might have felt at the death of a pet parrot. I had expressed it like that, at that time, to one of our trainers then. This was during the 8th or 9th year of my abhyas. But now after forty years of abhyas I feel so deeply touched by a similar incident. Why this strange contrast, let my wise and learned associates discover and solve. Can it not be presumed that my condition at the time was higher and superior to what it is today? To my view I am far advanced and better accomplished now that I was at that time. I reserve, at present, my solution of the mystery, though for a mere hint I may say that Humanity and Divinity must both go along side by side and that is my view of 'Completion'.

I can't say whether my associates are in the know of the fact that I have surrendered with deep love to all and every one of them in place of the otherwise. The result therefore is that I usually feel overburdened with works, materially related with them. However, now I am grateful to you for having brought to my knowledge my shortcoming in this respect, which is in my full view now, and I feel induced to avoid it in future. It may no doubt be reasonable not to pray, since God does not listen to one's prayer sometimes. I hope you will also help me in this respect in order to enable me to reconcile myself not to take such jobs. Instead of this it would be better to devote that much time to the spiritual service of my associates, in whatever poor way I may be able to do.

I am going to Assam on 21.10.63 and shall also visit Calcutta and certain other places on the way. I shall be back on 10th November. I have gone through the revised manuscript. It is quite good now. I shall send it to you shortly.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. H 561/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 23rd November, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. I returned from tour on 11th November, 1963 afternoon. A day before leaving for Assam I got a mild attack of asthma which persisted all through during the tour and continues even today. Somehow I did not allow it to meddle with my work there. By the time I returned the trouble had grown all the more intense but now it is subsiding and I hope to be all right in four or five days.

This time there was a greater response in Assam and Calcutta as well, and people seemed to be more impressed and favourably inclined towards it. A number of persons have started the practice also. Signs of the Mission's progress there are more hopeful now. But frequent touring is required for which there are serious handicaps.

Mr. Krishnamurti met me at Calcutta twice and he feels sufficiently impressed and also benefitted. He might have written to you about it.

I am sending back your *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga*. It is very nice and worth publishing along with your two addresses at Gulbarga and Madras included with it. Your further writings (Talks on Satsangh and *Sahaj Marg — a New Darshan*) are with me and I shall go through them when I have recovered of my present illness. I think the latter should better form another work of yours so it should not be included with the *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga*.

Now about your present condition as I observe it, I feel that power and strength have altogether left you off. I am waiting for what comes next after it i.e., becoming Divine-like, or complete smoothness which is the Divine's. Onward stages are governed on the same level. It carries a sense of nothingness. The idea of 'having' is not there and to put it in words, the word 'nothingness' shall also be a bit heavier. What may it come up to when one cannot distinguish between 'having' and 'not having'? The complete state of Divinity cannot however come to a human being because that would mean another God, which I believe you will agree with. That is my recent experience. I had tried to work in others, as God is doing in your case, but I could not, since that final smoothness remained lacking in my working. I am trying still and when I am not able to do it, I shall consult my Master.

As for your question about *brahmanda* I may say that *brahmanda* begins from *ajna chakra* where one comes to after crossing over the *pind pradesh*. Thus the *chit-lake* lies in the *brahmanda* and so also the point of *saraswati*. I have stated in the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* (II Edition, page 25) that the heart region is extended from head to foot and the entire creation lies within this circle i.e., up to *shikhar*.

My experience reveals to me that after the *par-brahma mandal* there are three more regions for which I have put down the name in Persian, in accordance with the condition of each. After that there are innumerable points each having its own specific condition. I usually take up these points one by one. As for saint Kasturi, she has crossed fifty-four of them and I do not know how many more are there still. She has also described to a great extent their particular conditions. All these points end in the *brahmanda (shikhar)*. After *shikhar* the heart region ends and then we come to the mind region. There is also a kind of super-conscious state which I have not taken up in the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*, because it serves as an instrument for the Divine to work with. All other super-conscious states appearing normally in a bud-like state, turn into full bloomed flower, when opened. But this super-conscious state has inverted position with its petals pointing downwards. An abhyasi when having passed through it, reaches the central region, this super-conscious state helps him to gain Divine powers. But depends entirely upon God to bestow it. It is quite beyond the abhyasi to extract it. When an abhyasi enters the central region with complete devotion and faith in the Master, it begins to open automatically. But that is only a matter of experience.

I believe you have gone through pages 47 to 50 of the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga*, II Edition. Centre is God itself. The Master cell and all other cells are its creation. If anybody tries to meditate upon the Centre, his efforts will not be successful, though in his imagination he may however take the Centre in view to meditate upon. The only way for that would be the one I have hinted at in the *Anant Ki Or*, but I forbid you and every body to attempt it. I had attempted it twice (with prayers to the Master) only for two or three seconds each time, because of the immense power there on the border ring. I had myself put a strong check over my heart and at the same time the Master's powerful hand was also there. Even then I could only peep into it but not meditate upon, at all, because the pressure on the heart was unbearably great. Moreover, it is very difficult even to approach the ring because of a strong backward push from it. The Master had however admonished me for it and warned me against repetition.

I have received the 'Hindu' containing the review of the book, which you sent to me. Mr. Pandit had also sent a typed copy of it for which he deserves our thanks.

I have examined the account submitted by you. Please keep Rs. 108.40 with you in reserve.

The photo blocks of my Master and mine are with you. Please send them by the following address:-

Shri V. Parthasarathi, Regd. Medical Practitioner, Suryapet, Vijayawada-2.

They are required for the new edition of the *Reality at Dawn*, the printing of which is nearing completion. The final proof was to be sent to you for approval. But as that would mean an extra delay of about a week for every 8 pages of the book, Doctor Parthasarathi objected to this proposal, assuring me of his due care and vigilance in the matter. I therefore left the matter to his charge.

I am very sorry to inform you that the youngest son of Shri Raghavendra Rao who was about a month and a half old has recently passed away. May God rest his soul in peace.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- I have already sent the English translation of *Anant Ki Or* to Mr. Seshadri for print. He might have handed over to Mr. Varadarajan for it. At page 17 of the manuscript I wrote Towards Infinity instead of Towards Eternity because the English translation has been named as Towards Infinity. The reasonable price of the book should be fixed. Please go through it once more to correct the type slips if any.

Ram Chandra

No. H 615/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 12th December, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters and telegram. I am grateful for it. I am better now, except for slight attacks at times which I can well tolerate. I have taken up the work now and am going through your discourses during satsanghs. Since you are developing the philosophy of Sahaj Marg in the form of a new *darshan*, I shall soon write to you some of my recent researches in this connection, in order to give you a further insight into it. But I shall require about ten days time for that.

I had previously requested you to send the book to the press under the name *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga in the Light of Sahaj Marg.*

Your speeches at Gulbarga and Madras, which are so good, may not be included in it if they do not seem to fit in. In that case they may be taken up separately or along with any of your other works. Please do not forget to put in the emblem on the front page. A bigger size emblem (1 1/4") is already under preparation at Madras and shall be had from Shri Viraraghavan.

In view of the growing number of satsanghis at Vijayawada the necessity of a preceptor there seems to be urgent now. Mr. Kumaraswamy has requested me for it twice. I have consequently started preparing Dr. Parthasarathi for it. But that will take about a year's time, so for the meanwhile I have given him provisional permission to work in that capacity.

The Basant Panchami falls on 19th January, 1964. So the Utsava comes off from 18th to 20th morning, with general satsangh from 6:30 to 7:30 morning and evening as usual. During that time every abhyasi must sit in meditation at his own place but preferably at yours (all together).

I remain internally in touch with Chi. Narayan wishing him every success.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Thanks to God that you have stepped into the 5th Ring of Splendour on 11th December, 1963 at 7.55 P.M.

No. H 649/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 19th December, 1963

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter just today. I shall reply it later on. The work *Reality at Dawn* has almost reached completion. You may write to Dr. Parthasarathi direct for the number of books you require to have for your branch.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Letter to Shri H.B. Siddappa

My dear brother,

Received your kind letter, which gave me much pleasure. There are various ways for realisation, and one is free to choose any which suits his inclination and temperament. There have been rare personalities who have directly realised God without the medium of Guru. Devotion is of course essential for the spiritual growth. Nobody can deny the authority and power of Lord Krishna. Every *sanstha* of the past had itself connected with the last avatar and same is the case with the Sahaj Marg but it requires, of course, sufficient power to strengthen the bond of union.

There are men who presume to have real direct connections with Lord Krishna, but the accuracy of the mark remains to be decided still, because the individual mind (*manas*) too plays its own part. The fire of devotion, no doubt works for setting right the *manas* but before time comes for its proper setting, the individual mind often tends towards misguidance. This is generally the case and I have got instances where a man taking any of the *devatas* for his guru, has been led into hallucination. If you jump into the plane of the individual mind you may have glaring *anubhavas* and intuitions which may wrongly be connected with spiritual. If you take in its atomic energy you may have tremendous power, enough to shake the world even. But can you call it a spiritual force when it works in its own plane? The force of *manas* though extraordinarily great is contrary to spiritual force, which can develop only when existence loses its existing value.

Silence of course counts much in developing the power of speech but it is better to try for the inner silence so that the words and actions may become charged with the silent force, and that is the spiritual stage which comes in the long run. When this spiritual stage comes in, the impressions of the past almost die and the divine impressions take their place. For this purpose cleaning of every nerve centre is essential, which I hope you will please take note of.

Regarding your views about myself I may say that when a man meditating upon me feels my existence, he witnesses sparks coming out. When he does not feel so the sparks do not appear. In other words when I exist in me the sparks appear, but when I am non-existent, the sparks vanish.

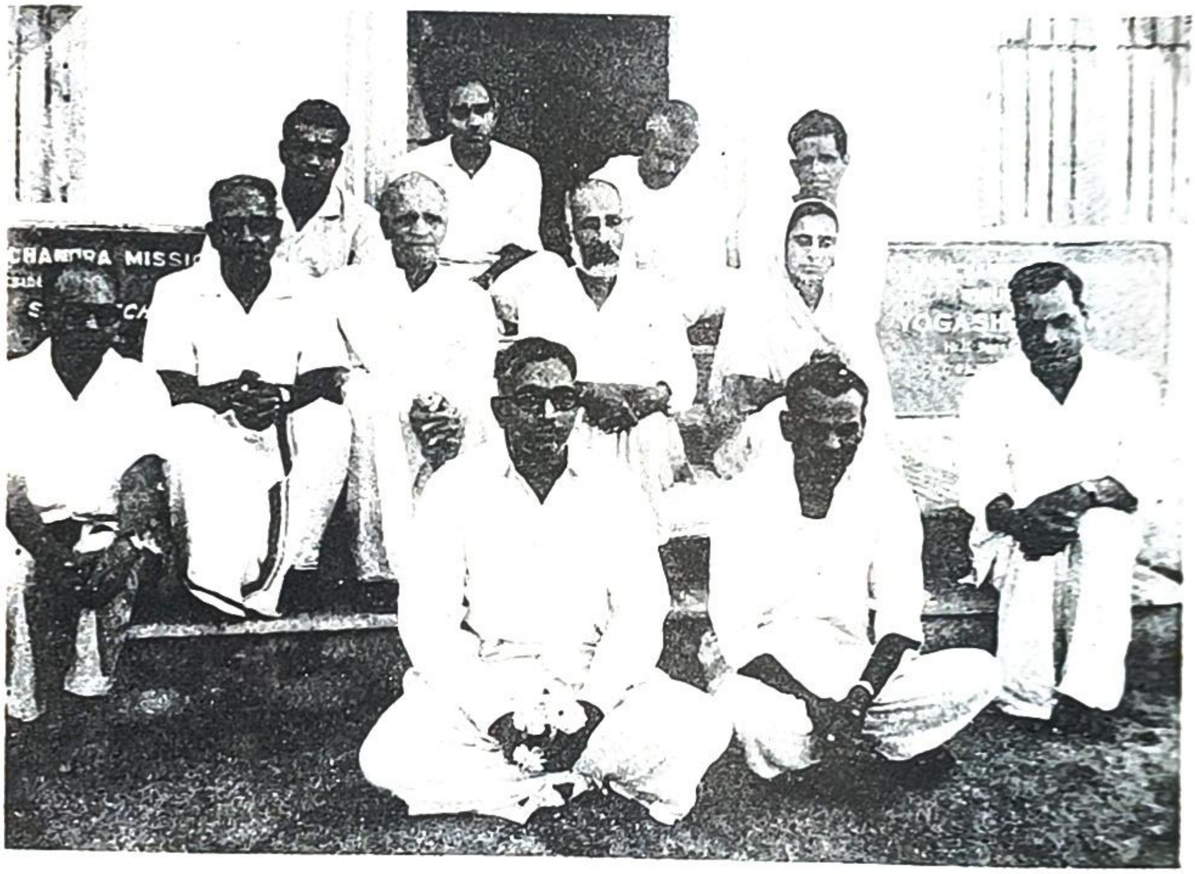
With apology I beg to reserve my comments upon *om* and *atman* as it will be a voluminous subject. Besides these points have already been dealt with elaborately in the scriptures. In fact there is nothing in it to understand but only to realise. You may be able to see Lord Krishna when you become real yourself and that is the only solution.

Our method of yoga is explained in our books which can be had from Shri T. Manjunatha Iyer. A quarterly magazine is also issued which deals with spiritual subject connected with our system of Sahaj Marg.

With kind regards,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

H.B. Siddappa
Thunderi Extension,
Chickmagalur, P.O.,
Mysore State.


CHANDRA MISSIO
YOGASH

1964

No. I 23/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd January, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I believe you have received my postcard requesting to write to Dr. Parthasarathi for the copies of *Reality At Dawn* you require for your branch. We are sorry for a few spelling mistakes in it. The required foreword by Shri Ishwar Sahai will be sent to you after Basant Utsava. For the last ten days nearly we had been in the grip of the cold wave. Now it is coming to normal. A few of the south Indian brothers are reaching here on the 13th and others afterwards. I believe by the time of Utsava the weather might lose its intensity.

I have gone through your Sunday speeches. They are quite good. If it may not be inconvenient to you the time may be extended to 15 minutes for these discourses, so that we may get more matter for the next book. Since you are dealing with the subject in the light of a new *darshan*, I am sending herewith one of my articles which might be of value to you in this respect.

I believe Mr. Raghavan and Dr. Kuppuswamy's daughter must be better now.

Regarding Mr. Kuppuswamy's condition I do not exactly remember what I actually saw and said about a year before and after, but as far as I can imagine proper clarification must have remained wanting in my expressions. It is quite possible that previously though he might have crossed in, he might have remained adhering closely to the border line of it but subsequently a little onwards presenting a full view of his position there. However I cannot say anything definite about it since I do not remember, but this much I am quite definite about that at present he is in the *parabrahmanda mandal* for sure.

Regarding your condition I may say that I might have viewed it in another way and that too can never be wrong in any way. In this connection I give you my Master's view. He had said that the condition attained by an abhyasi at a particular point or region is sometimes reflected on higher regions too by the Master's Grace, with the result that they begin to seem like awakened to a certain extent. In that case the abhyasi's approach up to it can be presumed for understanding. Thus there are two ways of approach, the one (to use the Master's Urdu terms) is *aksi* or reflected and the other is *Kasbi* or acquired. In your case I may say that you are in touch with the Centre in the *aksi* way. But that too is appreciable and of value also, whereas you are otherwise in the fifth ring as regards the *kasbi* way. The *aksi* method can as well be applied all through even up to the level of trainership, but I do not follow it except in rare cases only. For example Mr. Dhonde Rao is at present on the 2nd point and is slowly doing the *yatra*, but the reflection of it has extended up to the fifth point and a little on the *ajna chakra* also.

I sent the manuscript direct to Mr. Seshadri under the impression that you had already gone through it and had discussed with some of its points.

Now in reply to one of the points in your letter of 15/12 I may not be egoistic to say that I cannot live without Him (Master) and He cannot display without me, because so is His will. Wherever I am, He is also there. But since I am after all a human being His watchful eye is every moment essential to regulate the quantity and efficacy of the dose. Sometimes he comes when any of the preceptors is transmitting, especially in higher regions. If anything there is not clear still please refer again.

I may now tell you of a recent experience establishing the Master's greatness and my own insignificance. I had written to you sometime ago that there is a super-consciousness, lying between the *shikhar* and the occipital prominence which I had left untouched in the *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* because that was meant only for God's working. I tested it on you but with the Master's permission of course and keeping one eye upon the Master for directions and the other upon you. I did it but for half a minute, with as much subtleness as possible. The effect was there and it flowed on to the central region. Two days after, while in the bathroom I discovered that subtleness as needed was lacking still. I tried my level best to make it subtler to the required extent but I could not. Then I prayed to my Master and He did it all right.

It has also come to my experience that God takes over some of the responsibility upon Himself even before entry into central region. But when He takes over the full charge of the abhyasi, the Master's work is practically over, though he has yet to go on with cleaning if needed, in order to smoothen the Nature's work. My super-consciousness reveals to me that when an abhyasi has entered the central region, the Divine takes over charge of him and this applies to all cases. Your reference to my previous writing expressed in your letter stating, "Thou hast stated----- as God is doing" is not clear to me. Please quote the full text related with the point to enable me to reply.

Thank God Umesh has improved his eyesight a little. I expect improvement by His kind Grace. How is sister doing now? My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes, Yours,

Ram Chandra

After completing the letter I received yours dated 30th December, 1963 with accounts statement. The book *Talks on Efficacy of Raja Yoga* must be sent to the press after getting the foreword from Shri Ishwar Sahai as you desired.

No. I 126/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 3rd March, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I expect sister and yourself to be in better health. For about two weeks I have been suffering badly from lumbago but now I am recovering slowly

By the Master's Grace the Utsava went on well. Sixteen persons from the South, including a lady had joined. Shri Venkatapathi, along with his nephew was also here.

You have done well in giving the book for printing at Vijayawada. Your visit there was badly needed and has been a source of satisfaction to several satsanghis who did not feel quite convinced at first. Shri Ayal Reddi has been ill for about two months so he could not look to collection of funds for the Ashram building. He has recovered now and is coming here in the 2nd week of March. The sum of Rs 1000/- is with me and shall be delivered to you when you like. Capt. Mohan Rao wrote to me that he is satisfied with your answers.

You have grasped well my views on parallelism in Nature. Your presumption that human line includes the whole creation up to the human level is quite correct. Here I may add further that humanity, though charged with Divinity, is not however altogether lost, but exists still, though on a nominal level only. So even when one secures closest nearness to God, the human instinct remains in him still.

I have received your discourses up till 5th January, 1964. I am waiting for more. The theory of parallelism offers a clue to a new way of spiritual training, but while proceeding along with it we have to be very cautious to make a correct observation to decide how much of humanity is to be retained and to what extent should it be charged.

I remember Chi. Narayana very often and about ten days ago I saw him in a dream and transmitted to him for an hour. You and sister were also there. I asked her about her health and she replied something which I have forgotten. She gave me a cup of coffee. There was another lady there cleaning the utensils in one corner. Chi. Survesh's H.S. Exam begins from the 17th and that of Umesh from the 20th (at Lucknow).

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. I 185/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 3rd April, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received both the affectionate letters of yours. For over a month I had been suffering from acute lumbago pain, which later on developed and spread all over the legs. It was so intense that I could walk even a few steps with greatest difficulty. Every movement of the body was very painful to me. But at the same I must frankly confess that I have grown lazy too during all this period. That was the cause of my not replying to you so soon and for this I owe my apologies to you. But though I did not reply you are in my heart all the while. So if the reply is somehow delayed that must not cause you any distraction. I am at a loss to understand what to say in reply to your letter dated 31st March, 1964, though I always wish you to be happy.

It is but right that you cannot look to every work all alone but what I mean is that the construction work must proceed under your guidance and instructions.

In compliance with the Master's wish, I have laid the foundation of the Mission and now it is my earnest wish, which I believe you will not reject, that you may lay the foundation of the ashram yourself. Owing to my present weak state of health I feel myself incapable of undertaking such a long journey for that purpose. I expect to be there only in the next winter, and it will not be wise to postpone the construction till then.

I wish all my children success at examinations.

I have received a letter from Shri Viraraghavan stating about his heart attack, on account of which I am very much worried. May he recover soon and be free from the disease altogether.

Copy of Constitution and Bye-laws of the Mission is sent per book post.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S. I have already written to Mr. Annaiah to take up the construction work.

No. I 217/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 23rd April, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

I am happy to note that Shri Viraraghavan is on the way to recovery. May he soon be healthy. The pain in the loins continues still along with cough and hyper-acidity besides, which seriously disturbs my sleep in the night. I have therefore grown very weak now and a little mental work causes me great exhaustion. Since your letter was long waiting reply, I do it somehow now.

1. The ashram site is no doubt at a distance from the town, but that must not matter much since ashrams are usually, and preferably too, established in suburb areas, away from the busy part of the city. Besides a distance of about two miles is not too great.

2. A caretaker is of course to be put in there and he shall be a paid servant in the capacity of a gar-

dener or a watchman. He will look after every thing there and maintain the garden as well. There shall be one of our associates to direct and supervise the work of the servant. This arrangement, I think will not be very difficult.

3. Shri Annaiah Naidu has already accepted to look after the construction work and shall therefore be in charge of the work.

4. The money, of course shall be in your charge and you will advance money to Mr. A. Naidu in lump sums, who will disburse it according to need and maintain its account.

5. As already intimated to you there is no need to delay the construction. You will lay the foundation stone on my behalf and start construction. I wish the construction may be finished by the time I am there, and the opening ceremony may be done at the time.

6&7. As for your condition you have guessed my answer as well and it may be correct to some extent. You are being treated unjustly by God (identified by you as Venkateshwar). Why don't you then entrust yourself to the Higher-most, who is in no case expected to be unjust. If you take Venketeshwar to be the Highest there can possibly be no justification for taking him as unjust. But if you take him as a subordinate functionary, then there is a higher authority to appeal against. Just decide for yourself and try to be clear on the point.

A gift is of avail only when fairly utilised in an appreciable way. The complexities are due more to the mental un-adjustment than to external circumstances.

You say you have no peace ----- etc. This is obviously in contradiction with your previous statements even at lower stages of advancement. That means your advance has carried you farther away from peace, hence no advancement in the true sense. But this is very surprising since you acknowledge that your associates are getting peace and calmness through you in spite of your irritability. You have tried to reconcile the two views on the basis of my theory of parallelism. But then you seem to be ignoring your part of the work (getting humanity merged in the Divine).

The root cause of all this, in my opinion, is the uncalled for brooding over sorrowful reflections, taking into view their darker aspect. This indirectly amounts to meditation on miseries and sorrows. Hence the inevitable result must naturally be the growth of adverse effect. This we have therefore to be very particular about and try to avoid at all cost. But how can that be done? It can be only through resignation, dedication and submission to His will. Prayer does not imply dictation or enforcement of our will upon God, but submission to his will, laying down our sorrows and ills before Him.

Your view of the zero as full with your sorrows is somewhat strange. If it is so, it cannot be zero then. What do you think of it? I am a bit frank in my above expression, because you wanted answers based on Divine consciousness.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Shahjahanpur, U.P.

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter of 27th April, 1964. I am happy that my previous letter has relieved you much. I pray for your happiness and peace. As for the question of employment I like to say that there is no harm in it if necessity arises. It shall not meddle at all with the spiritual work.

The marriage of children is the prime responsibility of parents. So one must try for that in full dependence upon God.

The next and the last daughter of Shri I. Sahai is to be got married. June 26th is fixed for the date of marriage. He shall soon leave for Lakhimpur to make necessary arrangements. The boy is very good. He and his parents are devoted satsanghis.

Regarding your experience while transmitting I may say that it is really the great Master's power that works through the preceptor. We are all only instruments for his work. This impression often comes to view in different shades. Such types of experience are usual in other cases as well. You have absorbency (a little or more) in me and I in Him, so it follows that often the Grand Master is there in your place and abhyasis sometimes feel it.

My heart is about the same with no difference practically.

A few satsanghis from Gulbarga side had been here for a few days. A marahthi professor of Bidar is now here to pass the vacations.

Sitapur associates have decided to hold a large function of the Mission there on 23rd and 24th May and have called associates from neighbouring part to participate. We shall also be there on dates. I am glad to inform you that Shri Manjanath is gaining health now. His case shall come up for argument soon. My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. I 257/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 20th May, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I hope you must have returned from Madras and Shri Viraraghavan must be doing well now. I presume you must have received my previous letter. In that letter I forgot to write my view about Shri A. Naidu's condition. Your finding that he is not improving is quite correct. It may be due to his over-all attention to the work he has taken up. If a man maintains constant consciousness of God along side with his usual routine of work, such a situation would never arise. I believe when he takes up the construction work of the ashram, his condition will mend and he will again begin to improve spiritually, because he shall thereby be in continued consciousness of the Mission's service.

The blueprint is returned herewith. I approve it but for a suggestion that the design to be carved at the entrance should be of the type shown in the enclosed diagram. The emblem may be of about 1

1/2' (one and a half ft. size). The bottom line with the name of the Mission in it should be a little wider so as to hold bold letters of sufficiently big size. The word 'Shahjahanpur' should be omitted. Below it should be the word 'Branch'. If you like you may put in the word 'Tirupati' as well. This design shall be common for all ashram buildings of the Mission at any place. The drawing may be got prepared by an artist.

Upon the initiative of associates at Sitapur (fifty-two miles from this place) a Mission's function has been arranged there for 23rd and 24th May. I am going there with a few satsanghis. The people there are much interested in Sahaj Marg.

Shri Varadarajan of Trichy had of his own accord offered to have one of our books printed at his own cost. But when upon his repeated requests the manuscript was delivered to him he kept it for several months, after which he returned it to Mr. Seshadri, expressing his inability to do the work, since he could not find anyone who could offer free paper for it. This was somewhat surprising to me. But however soon after that, thank God, we got one who came forward to offer a *gupthdan* (secret gift) to cover the entire printing charges of the book. So the book is now in the press.

I am worried about sister's health. You may pray for her speedy recovery. Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. I 288/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 12th June, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 6th June. I am happy that the construction work of ashram has started. I am also grateful to Mr. Pullaiya Chetti, who is helping a good deal in the construction work. In my previous letter I wrote to you about my ailments which I am having for 3 months. Now I have developed a sort of quivering sensation probably (Thimari-Telugu) which makes difficult for me to walk on. I fear lest I may develop numbness. The doctor's diagnosis is beri-beri and have prescribed Berin. If it continues I shall devote some time, at Tirupati, for the treatment of Dr. Kuppuswamy, whose medicines do me much good.

My son Chi. Umesh has passed B.Com. but is placed in IIIrd Dn. He was expecting IInd Dn. In the Part 1st there was distinction in Accountancy. He wants to take up the Chartered Accountancy Course, which is very expensive and beyond my capacity yet I have applied to Government for loan. Chi. Survesh has appeared in the High School Exam. and is waiting for his result. Umesh has gone to Delhi to see his sister Sow. Chaya. When is the result of my children expected there? I am going to Lakhimpur Kheri on the 22nd or 24th June to participate in the marriage of Shri Ishwar Sahai's daughter, coming on 26th June.

I pray that your anxieties may be over. May God bless you.

The printing of English translation of *Anant Ki Or* is nearing completion. Please write to Shri Seshadri for your requirements.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. While dictating this letter Ratnam is with me and she tells me to write you to come here again. She conveys you *pranam*.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. I 326/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 8th July, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 1st July. Nowadays I am under the treatment of an Unani physician. There is no marked difference in the condition, yet the tendency of improvement is noticed.

I have noted down your homeopathic medicines prescribed for me. Please take care of your health, for you are to do a lot for Mission. I shall also pray for your health. Really I want to give you five minutes in every week, it will at least give you some strength. I shall try my best not to forget it.

Your book *Sahaj Marg a New Darshan* I hope will be taken up again by you. This book is more needed than the *Talks on the Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg* at present. Your talks need rewriting and revision by you. I will very much like the completion of the book *Sahaj Marg a New Darshan*. You want the inspiration for writing it further. The inspiration which inspired you to write is already there. Plunge into it the completion will take no time.

I am very happy that my children here and at Tirupati have come out successful in exams. I pray that they may all flourish. Amen.

I am acquainted with the boy Chi. Srinivasan; when I saw him for the first time, the idea struck both of us simultaneously for the marriage with Chi. Chitra. I like the match very much and I agree to your proposal. It is good that you have decided to marry your sons, who have attained marriageable age.

Shri Ishwar Sahai has not yet come from Lakhimpur, he is expected to come here within a week or so.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. I 393/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 28th August, 1964.

My dear Varadachari,

Thanks for your kind invitation.

Please accept my heart felt congratulations with my best wishes to the happy couple. May the couple enjoy a long and prosperous life.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. I 398/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 9th September, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I am on the way to recovery, though slowly. The pain has not yet subsided completely. Recently I suffered from intense giddiness about four days ago which lasted for the whole night. The orange juice gave me much relief. You may have your blood pressure examined. Sufficient rest will be useful and orange juice several times will also do you good. I am glad that Chi. Narayana has been transferred to Tirupati. It will be more convenient to him now.

My coming tour to south India shall commence from about 20th November. I shall be at Tirupati early in January '65. So you may keep up your programme of Gulbarga and Gauhati. Please inform me the dates of arrival and departure there so that I may inform the satsanghis near about the place.

During my last trip to Benares I had lost my handbag which contained my glasses and denture. Consequently I am going to Sitapur on the 17th for having new glasses and thence to Lucknow for having a new set of denture on 19th. I do not know how long shall I have to stay at Lucknow for the purpose. Last time the doctor took about 25 days for it.

I had been to Delhi in the month of July. There on 22nd July at 7:01 A.M. while I was transmitting to Mr. Rajagopalan, I found you moving from the navel point to *swadhishtan*. Perhaps you remember that during my last visit to Tirupati I had remarked that the work on the navel point had already started.

For your knowledge I may tell you that in our system of sadhana the three *chakras*, the *nabhi*, the *swadhishtan* and the *muladhar* are taken at the very end, in quite a natural course. Rather I may say that Nature herself takes them up then. The Master's work is only to prepare the ground for Nature's working so as to speed up the work. Again on 22nd Aug at 8:50 A.M. I looked to it and found that the flow from the navel to *swadhishtan* was growing stronger. I am now observing it and am waiting to see how Nature works. Afterwards I shall see what part I have to play therein.

Your book *Sahaj Marg A New Darshan* shall be a wonderful book. You have requested me to inspire you further for that purpose. You had previously been inspired for the work. Your request now reminds me of the word 'Vedic Consciousness', used by me on previous occasions. The very word inspired me to further thinking and the solution also came. In your case I simply prayed to my Master and I witnessed something chord-like in you which had been serving as an impediment. It is being dissolved and by now almost 10 percent of it only remains. The process is still going on, with speed. The result as I observe it, is that your understanding is now becoming Divine.

Please send to me the gist of your speeches at Gulbarga and Gauhati for publication in the magazine if they are on Sahaj Marg.

I may now relate to you a sad event which I had avoided to write to you so far because of the marriage festivities at yours. In the middle of August my sister's daughter at Lucknow, aged 16 and reading in B.A. was burnt by the stove and she expired within a few hours. Unluckily there was none in the house at that time and she was all alone. On raising an alarm the neighbours came up and helped her to the medical college. My sister, having lost many of her children had now only a son and this one daughter. Her death is now a heavy shock to her. I had sent Prakash and his wife there to console her. I could not go owing to my illness. I later sent there my maidservant to stay with her for a few days.

I also have received several letters from Mr. Thyagarajan. He has already resigned from the Mission. I have also written to him that since he has no connection with the Mission it is useless to talk of it further.

Love to children and respects to Appaji,

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. I 450/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 13th October, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter of 1st October, 1964. May God grant you speedy cure. I am glad to know that Chi. Baghwan is appearing in the final examination and I wish him brilliant success.

In your last letter you referred to a certain dream. The dreams are often had when during sleep the hand accidentally happens to rest upon the chest. Sometimes when it is just upon the heart the dream is much frightening. I had sometimes ago talked about it in one of my letters. There seems to be no other cause of it. You cancelled your Gulbarga visit and that was but proper in view of your bad health. I think it shall be better to avoid the Gauhati visit as well, because the long journey will be much taxing to you.

Under such a weak condition of health you should also avoid giving individual sittings and for the weekly satsangh too, you may just ask them to sit in group and meditate by themselves. The Master shall, in your place, look to it himself.

If you feel the necessity of having someone else to conduct satsanghs, please write to me, so that I may fill up Dr. Kuppuswamy with the necessary force to enable him to conduct the satsangh for the time being. The Doctor being a kind and devoted soul deserves my gratitude for the sympathetic services to you and my children there. He needs be rewarded for that and the reward must be of the nature as to be of advantage to him as a doctor.

Your article from the book was given for publication in the magazine long before the book was out. But the publication being delayed it was out after seven months, during which period the book was out.

I had my eyes examined for having new glasses. The doctor discovered then, cataract in both my eyes which is just in a very elementary stage. Besides it is outside the sphere of pupil hence can be treated successfully through medicine. Lo! the Nature's helping hand in these affairs. Had I not lost my spectacles, the discovery would never have been made. I shall relate to you later on the strange story of the loss of my glasses and denture.

I propose to begin my south India tour from November 20th or near about. It will be finalised after I receive the new timetables.

My health is not good as yet, though the physical troubles are now tolerable. Anyhow I will definitely undertake the tour not minding what the condition of health might be.

You need not send the manuscript of the book *Sahaj Marg A New Darshan* until it is complete. I shall then go through it. My love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- Chi. Umesh has secured admission in the chartered accountancy course, through the efforts of Shri Hari Haran of Mysore, who had come here in May and has since then taken up the practice of meditation.

Dated 24th October, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. Your illness causes me much worry. You are no doubt improving definitely, but I wish you to be quite healthy soon so as to carry on well with the weight of the work.

I had no mind to appoint anyone else as preceptor or prefect. My only purpose was to provide for a helper, who might serve you as a relief at times when needed. This was the basis of the suggestion, I made in my last letter. We shall, however discuss the matter when we meet.

New timetables having been received, the programme is being prepared and will be intimated to you when ready.

I am feeling very weak nowadays and sometimes my thought goes towards the strain I would be having during the coming tour. I may not mind the strain of the journey but the strain of the heavy work of satsangh is too great in view of the present condition of my health, though I do not mind that even. At every place I try to complete the work during the period of my stay there, which if too short (say only a day) taxes me much.

I am going today to Bareilly for a couple of days. Km. Kesar is also there. She had been transferred to Bareilly. Your money order has been received (Rs 9/- only). I wish Chi. Arobindo success. Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- Part programme

Tirupati: arrive on 31 Dec at 3:32 A.M. (by Tirupati Exp from Trichy)

Trip to Rajempet from 3/1 (15:06) to 5/1(12:45)

Depart on 6 Jan at 9:04 ......(for Madras)

Thyagarajan's letters need no reply.

No. I 497/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 28th October, 1964.

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter with manuscripts of both books. I shall go through them minutely and shall make suggestions where needed.

I hope you must be feeling better day by day. I sincerely wish that I may see you healthy, and I pray for my sister's complete recovery. May God bless you all.

I have sent the copy of Programme to the following

Shri ViraRaghavan	Madras
Shri V. Mohan Rao	Rajampet
Shri S. Raju	Tiruvannamalai (a new station)
Shri R. Seshadri	Trichy
Shri Dr. Parthasarathi	Vijayawada
Shri. C.M.T. Mudaliar	

Love to children and respects to Appaji,

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

TOUR PROGRAMME

Station	Arrival		Departure		Address
	Date	Time	Date	Time	
Delhi	21/11	05:45	22/11	17:35	Shri S.K. Rajagopalan, A-20/25 Lodhi Colony, New Delhi.
Vijayawada	24/11	04:55	26/11	22:25	Shri V. Parthasarthy, Regd. Med. Practitioner, Suryaraopet, Vijayawada-2.
Hyderabad	27/11	09:45	30/11	Bus	Shri P. Madho Rao, 52/4, Barkatpura, Hyderabad A.P.
Sangareddy	30/11	Bus	02/12	Bus	Shri C. Raghavendra Rao, Supdt. Police, Sangareddy, Medak Dist. (S.I.)
Bidar	02/12	Bus	05/12	05:15	Shri Narayan Rao Phabba Dattaiya Gali, Pansal Taleem, M. Bidar (S.I)
Seram	05/12	12:55	08/12	12:55	Shri Ayal Reddi, Vijay Stores, Seram Gulbarga Dist.
Gulbarga	08/12	15:36	10/12	07:16	Shri S.A. Sarnad, IIA/3-1 Govt. Quarters Jiwarji Road, Gulbarga (S.I.)
Bijapur	10/12	13:08	13/12	06:41	Shri Narayan Rao, Manager, Govt. Polytechnic, Bijapur (S.I.)

Station	Arrival		Departure		Address
	Date	Time	Date	Time	
Hassan	14/12	09:25	18/12	09:33	Shri Raghavendra Rao, 3374, K. R. Puram, Hassan Mysore State (S.I.)
Mysore	18/12	14:30	21/12	11:45	Shri T. Manjunatha Iyer, Coffee Planter, 882, Vanivilas, Mysore-4.
Channapatna	21/12	14:39	22/12	14:39	Shri M.D. Jahagirdar, Police Training Centre Channapatna Bangalore Dist. (S.I.)
Bangalore	22/12	16:35	24/12	11:10	Shri Doreswamy Iyer, 191, I Block, Jayanagar, Bangalore-11.
Tiruvannamalai	24/12	19:59	27/12	09:47	Shri S. Raju, Dy. Coop. Registrar, Tiruvannamalai, North Arcot Dt. South India.
Trichinopoly	27/12	20:32	30/12	08:40	Shri R. Seshadri, C-29, Rajaji Street, Ramnagar, Srirangam, Trichinopoly-6.
Tirupati	31/12	03:32	03/01	15:06	Dr. K.C. Varadachari, 'Shri Rajagraha', 8, G-Car Street, Tirupati, Chittoor Dist. (S.I.)

Station	Arrival		Departure		Address
	Date	Time	Date	Time	
Rajampet	03/01	19:05	05/01	08:30	Shri V. Mohan Rao, Eye Specialist, Rajampet Cuddapah Dist (S.I.)
Tirupati	05/01	12:45	06/01	09:04	Dr. K.C. Varadachari, 'Shri Rajagraha', 8, G-Car Street, Tirupati, Chittoor Dist. (S.I.)
Madras	06/01	14:25	11/01	12:00	Shri R. Viraraghavan, 39, First Main Road, Rajaannamalaipuram, Madras-28.
Bhupal	12/01	20:23	13/01	20:23	Shri Mukund Murari Gupta, Astt. Surgeon, Hospital, H.E.(1) L, Bhupal.
Orai	14/01	06:22	16/01	15:41	Shri P.K. Bisaria, C/O B.B. Shri Kanta- -Prasad Saxena, Advocate, Ramnagar, Orai, Jalaun Dist.
Lucknow	16/01	18:20	17/01	09:15	Shri Nasib Chand, II-13 A, Baraha Railway Colony, Lucknow.

No. I 556/ SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 7th December, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

I did not receive any letters from you since I started my tour to south. I am very anxious to know about your health as well as of sister. It will be very kind of you, if you inform me about the health and welfare of children.

The number of satsanghis is increasing everywhere and by His grace we are getting good persons.

Respect to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. The amended programme sent to you, indicates that we are reaching Tirupati by train at 10:00 in the night. But it is likely that instead of the train journey I may take up the bus journey from Bangalore to Tirupati, if at the time I find myself able to stand the strain of the road journey of 150 miles. I shall however wire to you from Bangalore if the change is effected.

No. I 568/SRCM **Hassan Camp**

Dated 19th December, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter dated 11th December, 1964. I am very sorry that Chi. Baghwan got plucked in one paper. He should take courage to proceed with the Examination. There is nothing to fear. May God help him!

The illness of the children, your's and the sister's is worrying me much. I have started prayer for their health.

Mrs. Manjunath Iyer came to see me here yesterday and invited me to Mysore. Shri Manjunath could not come on account of pain in his legs. There is no work at Hassan for Shri Raghavendra Rao. Two persons here have now started meditation. Shri Raghavendra Rao has been with me from Hyderabad till now. I am to leave for Mysore day after tomorrow and he will be there also after a day. Nearly a dozen members of the Mission have accompanied me up to this place. They are going back now except Shri Gunde Rao who will accompany me up to Bangalore.

I have an idea to have a trainer in each town or district for the good of the associates. With this view I have permitted the following persons for the work.

1. Shri Narayan Rao, Bijapur
2. Shri Gunde Rao, Kappal
3. Shri C. Raghavendra Rao S.P., Sangareddy

Shri Raghavendra Rao and Shri Seshadri have recommended one more case at Bangalore. He is Shri Doreswamy Iyer. They are also of opinion that the case of Shri Raju of Tiruvannamalai should also be considered. I have decided to give provisional permission for work to Shri Doreswamy Iyer. For Shri Raju I have yet to decide. No centres are maintained at these places since they are on transferable posts.

Owing to hard pressure of work I am often passing sleepless nights. Yesterday I had a rest and a good sleep at night. I have given up taking tea and coffee because they promote sleeplessness.

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With compliments from Shri I. Sahai and Shri Raghavendra Rao,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

Mysore Camp

Dated 19th December, 1964

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am happy to know that the opening ceremony of the Ashram building has been duly performed according to Vedic rites. The Ashram shall decidedly grow and signs of it are there. But we have to work on and on for it.

I am grateful to Mr. Annaiah Naidu and Mr. Pulliyya Chetty for the pains they have been taking for the Ashram building. I believed that for this they will be growing on spiritually even without least touch. This has now turned out to be true and I find them immensely benefitted by the effect in quite a natural way.

We arrived this place after a comfortable journey from Hassan. I had some stomach disorder yesterday which has subsided now.

There is a vast field here, but one like you is required to push on with the work, one who can, like you, speak authoritatively on the subject. A few of them have started practice after having their doubts cleared.

Mr. Doreswamy Iyer of Bangalore shall also be coming to Tirupati along with us. He shall stay there on the 25th. He is a friend of Mr. Seshadri and very devotional too. Mr. Seshadri has recommended him for the work of training-ship. I could not yet decide whether I should give him the provisional or the full permission. My heart feels inclined towards giving him full permission but Mr. Mudaliar's experience is before me which induces me to take at least a year's time to give him full fledged permission on the level of prefect-ship, though I have already prepared people for prefect-ship while in train during the course of my journey.

Regarding Mr. Raju's case I do not think of going beyond provisional limit since he has much of grossness in him yet, though he is so much devoted and greatly transformed in only a month's time by Mr. Seshadri's efforts. Mr. Seshadri recommends his case. I want your help in the matter. Please think over it well and give me your opinion about it.

We have now decided to reach Tirupati by bus which leaves Bangalore at 9:30 A.M. It reaches Tirupati at about 4 P.M. Mr. Doreswamy Iyer has informed me that he will do every possible thing for my convenience during journey.

I believe all of you must now be better in health. Mr. Manjunath has now recovered from pain in legs. He feels strength of vibrations in his legs, thanks to God.

Mr. C. Raghavendra Rao S.P. may likely come to Tirupati for a day.

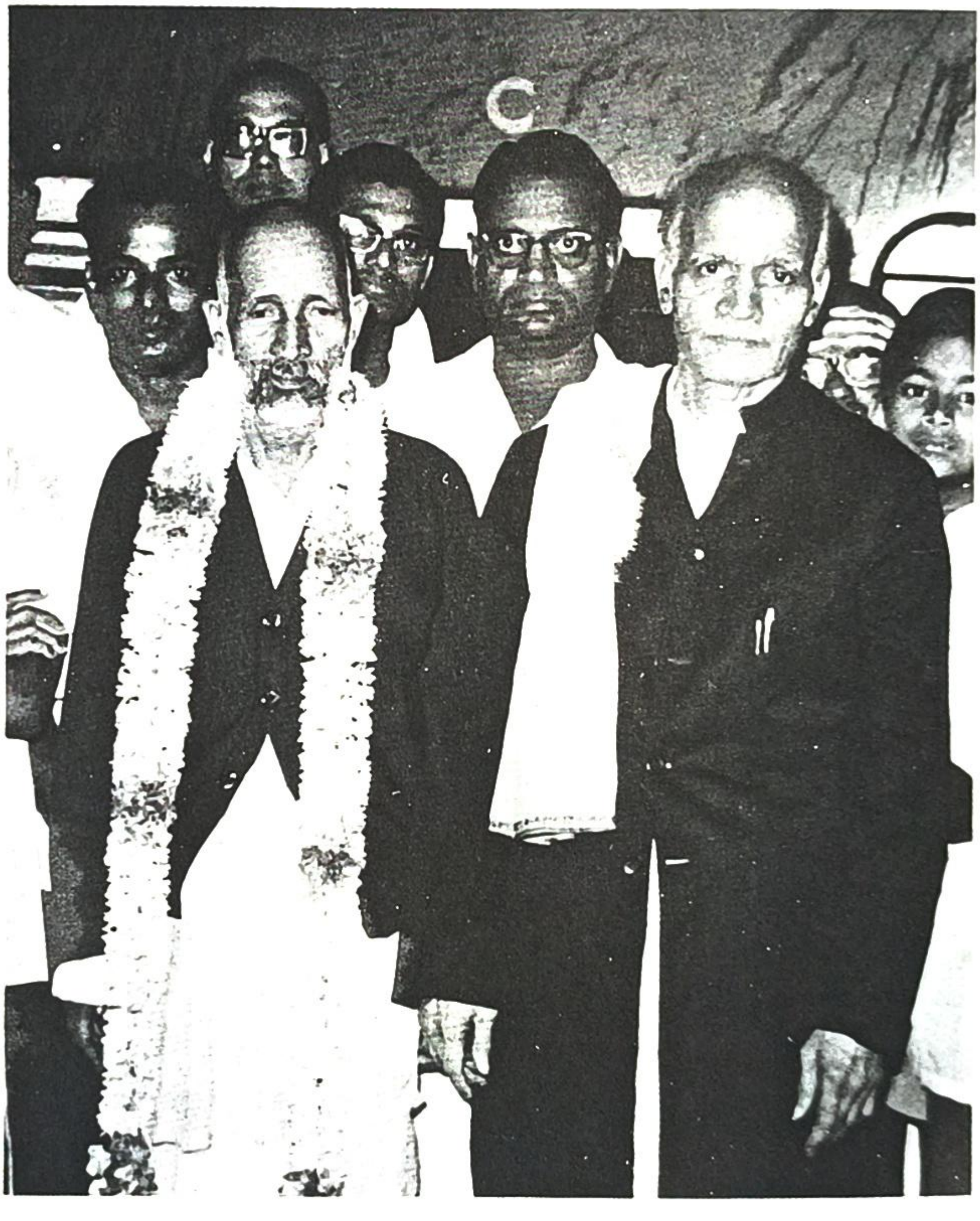
Respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Extreme cold wave with hailstorm is reported from Shahjahanpur.



1965

No. J 47/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 23rd January, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Your loving letter dated 18th of January '65 to hand. It was, really, the grace of my Master that kept me in health during the tour of South India. Sometimes, now on return, I feel giddiness and it is due to the pressure of work I have brought from South. Still I have to do it as much as possible. Moreover, I love this kind of work which naturally moves me to it.

I am indebted to you for the love you have for this poor being and I think of how I will be able to repay it. Your love for me is developing which in no way I can repay excepting prayers for the prosperity of yourself and children. I also eagerly wish and pray that the torch of spirituality may remain alight in your family from generation to generation ever and after.

At Tirupati I told you that I want to take two more persons for special training. I selected as you know Chi. Seshadri and Sarnad of Gulbarga. I am going on well with Seshadri but in case of Sarnad I am feeling unconscious resistance on his part. I have not found out the reason for this. Will you please help in finding out the cause with him. I am in a way restrained in his case. Man proposes but God disposes.

I have heard about the existence of Dhyan Yoga Mandir at Chandigarh. I don't know the gentleman — Dr. Mohan Singh. It is absolutely wrong that he has realised *kapila*. I have contacted the great sage

(Kapila) and found that he has no connection with this gentleman. It is all his figment of imagination which is nearer to hallucination than spirituality. Grosser type of man he is but his egoism has made worse of him. Some time after he will feel himself webbed and it will be impossible for him to come out from the meshes. The grossness has its own excitement which the abhyasis think as spiritual advancement. Take it as a sure sign of degeneration. One thing in reference to Dr. Mohan Singh, I have to say that it is generally a case with the abhyasi who proceeds on his own dictates of *antha-karan* which is made of *manas, buddhi, chit* and *ahankar*. They are marred and soiled. Everything goes topsy-turvy. In short their vehicle is running in back-gear.

After receiving your letter, on 22nd instant I prayed at night through my Master to God for giving you strength and power to write the reply of that letter with 'Uniqueness and Universality'. My prayer is well answered and I have noted the required power coming unto you from God direct. So I am sure you will reply the letter with authority — the way you wish. I will very much like to have a copy of your reply to him.

You have written that you feel yourself dried up. That is a very good state and I wish that all of my associates may have it. But all depends upon the grace of God. In your case I am waiting for its advancement. What will be the last pitch of this state? When you will not be able to feel its consciousness. In the fullness of this state man loses the idea of existence. He feels that neither he is born nor he will die. He does not feel any power but when he concentrates himself everything is there. This is purely a Divine state. I would like to assure you once more that except one which is reserved for the incarnation of Deity all your super-conscious states are awakened.

I am concerned about your health as well as of sister. May all of you be restored to health. Shri Ishwar Sahai has gone to Lakhimpur Kheri for a week.

Love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 129/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 10th March, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. The continuity of stomach pain is now stopped though occasionally it shoots up again. I am happy that about 25 abhyasis from South India had this year participated in the function and took keen interest in all the activities which offered an additional grace to the occasion. But they could not stay longer since many of them had come only on casual leave. Mr. Seshadri however stayed till 17th Feb.

Your finding about Shri Sarnad was correct. I have written to Shri Raghavendra Rao to try for the removal of the unconscious resistance in him. Let us wait and see. Seshadri's is however a good case and I have taken it up. His wife too is very devotional and bears signs of higher improvement. Both are in the same region. I think Mr. Seshadri will leave the region sooner than his wife.

I had once told you that being unaware of the Sanskrit language I had put in Persian names for the three regions after *parabrahmada mandal.* On Mr. Seshadri's suggestion I have now substituted the Sanskrit names for them and they are:- for the first *prapanna*, for the second, *prabhu*, for the third, *prabhu-prapanna.* Henceforth I shall use the same names.

I am confident that while in sleep, you work somewhere else and when you are quiet you do some Divine work. I am happy to inform you that God has now begun to work in the system of Appaji or in your words has taken over the charge of him from 16th February, 1965 at 5 P.M. This has now come into effect after probably 5 years of his advancement.

I consulted my Master over the question of the individual creation. He agrees with your view and with the method you suggested. He says, "This point will automatically be entered into while proceeding point by point beyond *prapanna-prabhu* region. If it comes in the chain there is no danger. Just after that **there is a point** and that is the last one. If one works with it the individual point of creation will open by itself. It cannot be precisely determined how many points are there after *prapanna-prabhu.* St. Kasturi has so far crossed 54 of them. Now another thing comes to my mind and that is the point of God's creation. If the force of that point be exercised mildly on the individual point it shall be effective in restoring proper order in its working. But Master says that this method is also correct but we have to be very cautious in touching the individual points. But to bring in the Divine glow from the God's creation point to the individual's is not the work of every preceptor but of a specially favoured one because in case of ordinary one's their will shall quickly slip down. In the old incident of my transferring of my life to one whom you know, I had done it from the point of God's creation and the result was that if I lost a year of my life she got even more than that. I did not know the actual method of it so I did it that way. Once I had asked my Master for the way to do it. But he declined to tell me because as he said he did not trust me in that respect. I have hinted about it may be able to get even more for help in our work by thinking over it. I often think about how to use it in the early stages of abhyas. You should also think over it. If we succeed in this, it will be a great work. But I must warn everybody not to touch God's point of creation. As far as I know it is meant only for changing the character of the world. Nothing there is drawn out. It is a secret. One who is bestowed with special powers can only concentrate on it with a suggestion for what be required to be done. I have hinted over it somewhere else also, which I may tell you afterwards. I think, but I am not quite definite yet, that there is some power at the Base. We have yet to think how to utilise it. When I have done it I shall give you a diagram of it.

The Sitapur associates want to have your speech there, when you visit Shahjahanpur at the time of your trip to Delhi. It is only 55 miles from this place and only 3 hours journey by bus. We shall arrange for a car if possible and go in the afternoon and return the next morning. I hope you will adjust it in your programme and find time for it. The date may please be intimated well in time. Respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,
Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 207/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st April, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter along with enclosures — the Railway Receipt, the gist of your speeches and the inland envelope addressed to Shri G. Venkataraman. The letter is quite nice and I have posted it.

Really I want to have your speeches printed in book form in volumes each covering about a hundred pages or more. For this purpose I want your full speeches. I therefore send to you the shorthand written notes of your speech at Sitapur to be completed and corrected. The speech at Shahjahanpur could not be taken down, so please try to reproduce it if possible. Since you did not seem to agree with the terms suggested by Shri Seshadri, I give below the actual condition of each, after studying it by going down into it myself. You may thereby judge the terms or suggest their alternatives.:-

1. *Prapanna* — In this state the abhyasi feels unmeasurable greatness of God, imagining himself to be like an ant on the surface of an ocean. If he ponders over he falls in wonder. This is also one of the stages, above several other lower ones, where there is the danger of one being turned into an *avadhuta*.

2. *Prabhu* — Here the abhyasi feels that it is his own lustre that appears in the sun, the moon and the stars. He feels that it was he who sent Shri Krishna and Rama for the adjustment of his work. It was he who revealed the Vedas to the *rishis*. Everybody passes through it, as my Master has written somewhere, but only the sensitive ones feel it by His Grace, and I was fortunate enough to visualise it. For this, the only method, I think, is that of constant remembrance.

3. *Prabhu-prapanna* — At this stage an abhyasi feels that devotionary state and *prabhu-gati* have all faded away and nearness develops to such a state that he feels himself all the time in Brahma, in and out, and charged himself with Divine Force.

I received a telegram from Mrs. Rajeshwari, intimating that her husband having a heart attack, was admitted in the Gandhi hospital, Secunderabad. I had wired to her enquiring his condition. Yesterday I received Sriramulu's letter stating that his condition which was alarming in the beginning is now better.

I was not informed of any sad events which stopped the birthday celebrations of Mr. Rajagopalachari. I have enquired about it from Mr. Viraraghavan. I am happy to know about your appointment at Madras. You have already made arrangement for satsangh at Tirupati and it will continue during your absence. I believe your Madras stay will be of much help to the Mission's cause. May God help you.

My health is deteriorating on account of stomach troubles but I believe I shall soon be better. My son-in-law has gone to his father's place on two month's leave. The temperature ranges from 90 to 90.5. I hope he must be better by now. How is sister doing now?

My respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,
Yours,
Ishwar Sahai
for Shri Ram Chandraji
President.

P.S. The Master having left for Bareilly after dictating the above has directed me to sign for him.

No. J 244/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th May, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received the script of the three talks. They are very nice. I have gone through *Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology* and *Sahaj Marg — A New Darshan*. Both of them should form one book as you suggested at Madras. *Sahaj Marg — A New Darshan* is a wonderful chapter of the book. Regarding other part *Sahaj Marg and Modern Psychology* I am finding difficulty at several places to grasp the sense thoroughly. At some places you will have to give the clear expression of thought. Very soon I shall return the manuscripts with a little suggestion if any.

My son Chiranjiv Umesh has suffered from high fever and now the temperature has come down to 98.6 degree and it rises up to 99.6 degree, this is persisting. Blood report shows deficiency of E.S.R. He is alone at Delhi as Chhaya has gone to Kanpur to her father-in-law. He has to attend his office work also because of the number of days work required for examinations. I could not leave Shahjahanpur because my South Indian associates are coming and going these days, therefore I have sent Shri Ishwar Sahai and Chi. Survesh to Delhi a week ago for his help. Umesh will be going to Kanpur for his work so Shri Ishwar Sahai will be coming to Shahjahanpur within a few days. My associates at Sitapur have arranged a function of the Mission there from the 29th to 31st of May 65.

I believe Appaji is better by now. I am happy that the marriages of my children — Chi. Narayana and Chi. Chitra — are going to be celebrated soon. My heart naturally blesses them.

I have received the Sanskrit version of the prayer.

Respect to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 268/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd June, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am sure you will give account of yourself in the new assignment. There is nothing unusual about it, you deserved this position most long before.

You will be happy that Shri S.P. Srivastava has been awarded Doctorate about ten days ago. He is suffering from colic pain nowadays, although he is a bit better.

Shri C. Raghavendra Rao is still in the hospital although he is better. I am in receipt of his letter today. Of course, this is not proper time to write him. For Ashram I have got already one thousand. It can be sent at any time you want it. I am thinking for the ways to find money for the Ashram. Shri Ishwar Sahai has gone to Lakhimpur Kheri for a month to attend certain marriages. Chi. Umesh is almost in the same condition. He has come here for two days. My son-in-law has recovered. I have received the invitation of marriages of Chi. Sow. Chitra and Chi. Narayana. I am sending a sari and a piece for blouse for Chi. Sow. Chitra and Rs. twenty-five as *neota*. I hope that sister will be better now.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 278/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th June, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

It is really a matter of happiness that our children Chi. Sow. Chitra and Chi. Narayana are going to be married on June 10, 1965 with Chi. V. Srinivasan and Chi. Sow. Santha respectively.

My heart naturally blesses them. Let these marriages bring happiness and prosperity to both sides.

May God grant long, happy and prosperous life to the couples.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 343/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st July, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter despatched from Madras. I believe you are going on well with your work. For several months I had been in constant worry. Now I am almost relieved of them but only to get into another new one which is pending still.

Shri Ishwar Sahai had gone to Delhi to attend Chi. Umesh during his illness. He had been suffering from slow fever for about two months. Now the fever is down but collities remains to some extent still. My son-in-law, Chi. Rajendra Kumar is better now but he is still very weak. He continues on leave. During his stay at Delhi Shri Ishwar Sahai himself got collities. He is now better. But his left eye is now almost mature for cataract operation which will be undergone after return from S.I. tour. His right eye too has cataract under formation and the sight is much reduced. Now another worry again. My younger sister's husband is suspected of having developed cancer. He is under observation in the medical College at Lucknow since July 1.

Krishna Janma Ashtami falls on Aug. 20. Shri Raghavendra Rao and a few other satsanghis from the south are expected to be here during the period.

I have arrived at a solution (avoiding risk or danger altogether) about the dynamo of individual creation and I have experimented it on advanced abhyasis and noticed changes. The cases are yet under observation. The inner action seems to tend towards some thing better in the form of a change. But what it is can be known only when actual change comes into effect. One thing I have to study yet is whether we should transmit only once or repeatedly at intervals. This I shall be able to ascertain only when the actual changes have come into effect. This is really a sort of nuclear weapon and I shall require combined efforts for it and I hope I shall be able to tell you about it within a month, when some perceptible results have come to light.

Love to children,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 354/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 25th July, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter dated 19th July, 1965 after the despatch of my letter No. J 343/SRCM dt. 21st July 1965. These are the days of the worries and anxieties for us. I am worried to hear the condition of sister and Appaji but I hope they must have been progressing under the care of Dr. Kuppuswamy. I have already written to Mr. Annaiah Naidu to enquire of his condition. I hope and pray for their speedy recovery.

About a week before I was looking to the heart of Shri C. Raghavendra Rao and found wonderful improvement. The reason now I came to know that it was due to your sittings. In such cases the patient of heart is amply benefitted by mild sittings. He requires a little more strength in the heart and he will be all right soon if he gets a few more such sittings. I am writing to Chi. Narayana to inform me of the condition of sister and Appaji.

Love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 558/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 14th October, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am worried to learn that sister is still in bed. Regarding Appaji the vibrations as he feels seem to be due to nervous exhaustion. Some nervous tonic may do him good.

I received letter from Dr. Kuppuswamy. I find in him some darkness in the *parabrahmanda mandal* and onwards. But since I am reading from a distance, it is possible that it may have been exaggerated to my view. The darkness is there, that is definite, but how much exactly, is for you to find out and remove.

I am sending you a copy of "Tour Programme" and another to Chi. Raja at Tirupathi and one to Dr. Kuppuswamy. I have also sent to Shri Kuppuswamy Rs 1000/- through bank draft for the Ashram. You may have it and utilise for the purpose.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 595/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 24th October, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

I am sending you back the *Sahaj Marg a New Darshan* after much delay for which I apologise. Both the articles *Sahaj Marg a New Darshan* and *Modern Psychology* should form one book, as you had suggested at Madras. I could not help you much in these writings. But I have put in notes on the left page for your consideration. I hope you will go through it minutely to see that every thought is well cleared.

Typing mistake may also be looked to. Shri S.A. Sarnad of Gulbarga has gone to Delhi for some training for two months. He is coming here on 23rd for two days. I believe you have received "Tour Programme". Shri Subramaniam of Rajamandri, the brother-in-law of Dr. Swami, is here along with his wife.

Love to children,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. J 651/SRCM **Delhi**

Dated 14th November, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter. I am worried to learn that sister is not yet wholly recovered. When you come to Delhi, please stay with Shri S.K. Rajagopalan. He will feel happy if you stay there. The satsanghis are very eager to see you at Delhi. While you come, intimate to Shri Rajagopalan the date of your arrival at Delhi. He has gone to Villupuram to attend the marriage ceremony of his sister-in-law's daughter. He will return by the 21st November, 1965. If he finds time, he will meet you at Madras.

I shall try to write out a few words for the opening ceremony and anybody will read it.

We should try our best that Chi. Baghwan may get a befitting post. You please tell Shri Seshadri to inform Shri D. Malusekaran of Madura of my arrival at Trichy.

Maya is still in the hospital and is slowly recovering.

Sripathi Sarnad is here for two months (till 4th February, 1965) for a short term training course in examination reform. He conveys his pranams to you.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 673/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 24th November, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

I am extremely sorry to hear of the demise of dear sister who has given me the awareness of her affection even after leaving her mortal coil. May she rest in Eternal Peace.

I pray for consolation to the bereaved members of her family.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. J 692/SRCM **Camp Sindanoor**

Dated 2nd December, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter. Since I left Delhi I am having one or the other trouble but I am somehow pulling on with my work. I am having no rest not even for an hour often, since so many new persons are coming in to join everywhere and there are long discussions and queries, but I am happy for all this.

Here I have got a separate room in which I am alone with Shri Ishwar Sahai of course. This is actually what I desire, since I did not like to dictate this letter in the presence of anyone else. It is about 11 P.M. and all have gone to sleep.

The effect of the sad incident as displayed in your letter is no doubt shocking and so long as one is in the world in human form, one cannot escape from miseries. This thought of miseries sometimes promotes in one's heart a craving for freedom from the circle of birth and death. Under the circumstances there remains no other course open but to submit patiently to the will of God. Feeling of the pangs is but the human nature and even saints and prophets have to undergo it. In my Master's words a perfect man is he who has in him the feelings of both — the humanity and the Divinity, duly adjusted together, both going side by side. If one is deficient in either of them he is not perfect in the real sense. At a higher approach the effect of miseries remains at the surface level and does not go deeper to effect the formation of samskara.

Negation means having given up every thing of one's own, but the effect of the surroundings one happens to be placed in is there round about him which must cast forth its shadow. In other words if such a one happens to be in the company of those afflicted with sorrow he must have at the time similar feelings of sorrow and condolence by way of fellow feeling and sympathy. That is a human etiquette and must be abided by in the sense of duty.

About two months before the incident I had once a hint of it, when I got no response coming forth for all my prayers for her. But it slipped away instantly from my mind just as it happened in the case of Dinesh which you know about. On receiving the sad news the recollection of the previous idea suddenly flashed across my mind and its awareness was revived. Had it touched my consciousness previously she might have, rather decidedly, lived for a year or two if not more. But my Master seemed to be specially watchful in this respect as he has to take much work from me still. In sister's case the Master has been very kind to grant what I had promised for her during her life time. She is now free from the circle of rebirth and we shall meet her again after we give up our material form.

I must also relate to you a peculiar experience which I had soon after her sad demise. An hour after I felt she was covering my entire body. After about twenty hours I felt that she was entering into my body. The process continues still. Now I feel my body as hers. She is in the brighter world with no thought of either husband or children. She seems to be merging into me having her set up in the brighter world. In this respect, I am now the mother for the children. Her affection was too great to measure even now, and it was motherly. For instance I may say that when she felt I remained half starved she kept on feeding me with liquid diet several times a day with coffee, cocoa, milk etc. I cannot repay her affection. Just as you cannot repay her services.

Your responsibility has now become greater. You have now to play the part of a mother as well, along with that of the father.

I pray to God to bestow patience to the children and to Appaji. May God bless you all.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Shri Ayyal Reddy has informed Dr. Kuppuswamy that readymade carpets of the size are not available at Adoni.

No. J 712/SRCM **Hassan**

Dated 11th December, 1965

My dear Varadachari,

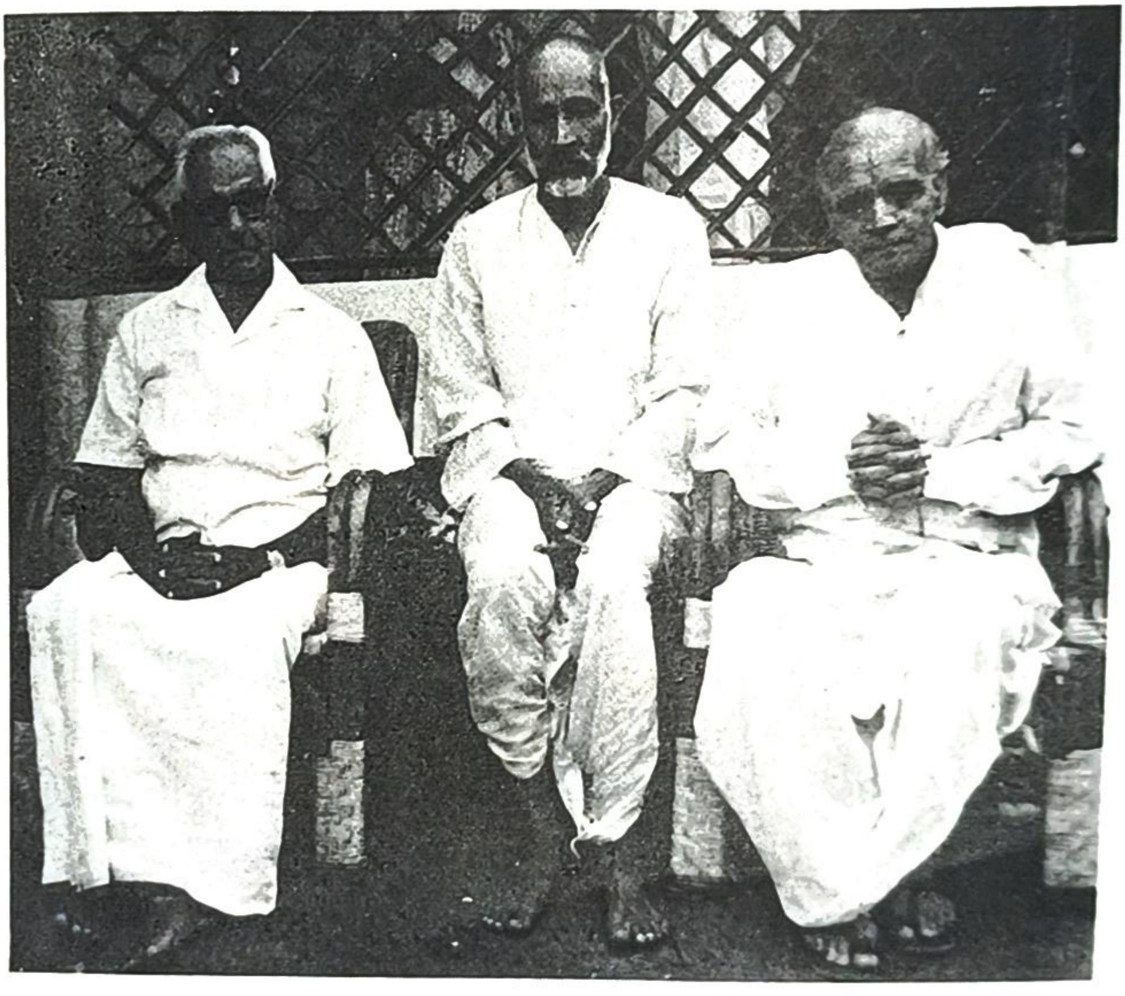
Received your letter. It is but sad that I cannot get back the sister in embodied form. Whenever I think of her either intentionally or accidentally the feeling that separation is not there flashes across my mind and I do not feel her separation at any time even for a moment. But how to pacify the children is the question, though I have prayed for consolation to them and I find that they are mostly relieved. Appaji, of course, does sometimes begin brooding, but he is also better and you too.

I and Raghavendra Rao have both received the invitation but he will not be able to attend since he will exhaust his casual leave by the time.

I am remembering you very much these days.

Love to children,

Yours,
Ram Chandra



1966

No. K 53/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 1st February, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 14th January, 1966. As I was busy in the celebration of the birthday of my Master I couldn't reply earlier. The function went off well. We were all charged with the Grace of the Master. About 300 people attended the function and all were happy. I am happy that my children are doing meditation in the Ashram and hope that other satsanghis will also be going there. I remember Chi. Gayathri very much. According to my instructions she has begun to think of me as her mother. The process of merging in case of sister is almost complete. Only the hylem shadow remains to be covered.

I do not remember the method of transmission and meditation carried on by you this time, so please write to me a little so that I may be able to explain it. As well as the points of criticism, which have been made by the abhyasis. By your transmission abhyasis are immensely benefitted, so it cannot be wrong in any way. For the purpose of training, an intelligent man will be more accurate in the work, and that is the God's gift to you.

I perfectly believe that your intelligent works and wisdom help in getting you the direction properly. I tell you one thing in general. When thinking is in the right direction the petals of the heart-plexus begins to open and it is the case not in the transmission but in all the worldly and Godly affairs.

It has become a difficulty to know your spiritual condition, because the conditions have bidden farewell for good. When I try to peep into the expansion the thought jumps out and the heart begins to beat a bit fast. But whatever I must know, I know it. On 31st January, 1966 at 8:45 A.M. vision of the Absolute commenced. Reaction is there but I feel it difficult to express the nature of it. In other words it is so colourless and original. Can you know and feel and express your present state?

I believe Mr. Seshadri must have reached there safely.

Love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 141/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Date 18th March, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. My son-in-law is improving and Doctor is surprised to find such an improvement in a very short time. It is due to prayers of my associates. I am going this time to Bareilly for three days. I shall reply your letter after coming back. You want to put in my life in the book. I shall send it in about ten days. Somebody has given the life sketch in 'National Herald' long ago. I do not know what it was.

I am very happy that Chi. Narayana has a son born. I pray for his long life and prosperity.

Shri Ishwar Sahai has gone to Sitapur. His cataract operation is successfully over.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 150/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 28th March, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. My son-in-law, Rajendra, has wonderfully improved in the beginning but now the progress is very slow. Dr. Mittra at Delhi has advised him to go to Sitapur for electric treatment. He is now at Kanpur with his father. I will have to go to Sitapur when Rajendra goes there. In the left eye there is retinal detachment. Let us all pray for his recovery.

I am sending you a few facts of my life story. If you want family history or any other matter directly connected with me please let me know. I am sending you a few more facts.

Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi has sent me a copy of the foreword for the book. I believe Mr. Vira Raghavan has received a copy of the same.

I am happy that Chi. Narayana is taking interest in abhyas. I believe he is half prepared for provisional permission. How earnestly I wish that Chi. Baghwan may get a suitable job. May God help him.

I hope newly born baby in the family is having favourable stars.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. A brief data of outer life is also enclosed herewith. Please correct the English where necessary.

Just now I received a letter from Shri M.L. Chaturvedi intimating to me your arrival at Allahabad on 13th April, 1966.

I shall surely be there. He will invite the High Court Judges, professors and the gentry of the city to hear your talk.

RC

In all we are four children to our parents — two brothers and two sisters. The eldest child is my sister named Radha Piari, who has been married to Shri Raghubir Sahai Raizada, an advocate at Mainpuri. I am the second child. I was married at Mathura. My wife left this world in 1949. The third child is another sister named Kutumb Piari, who was married to late Shri Laxmi Shankar of a Taluquedar family at Lucknow. She is a creative genius. She has written several novels and plays in Hindi. Unfortunately she has recently lost her husband. The youngest of all is my brother, Dr. Harish Chandra, who left for England on 29th August 1935 for higher studies after obtaining the M.B.B.S. degree from the University of Lucknow. He is almost settled there practising as a physician at Lancashire.

RC

No. K 158/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 1st April, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

I have already sent on 28th March, 1966 No. K 150 a few facts about my life. I doubt very much whether you have received it as the address written by me in the envelope was incomplete. If you have not received it please write to me so that I may send its copy. A brief account of my outer life was also there. I shall meet you at Allahabad. I remember Chi. Raja very much. Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

No. K 174/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th April, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am sending you a few necessary details about my life as desired by you. You may utilise the information as per your requirements.

Now you have reached Tirupati. Mr. Kuppuswamy will make up the deficiency. To me Chi. Raja appears to have improved a bit better than Chi. Narayan. Whatever instructions I have given him at Madras he is following them. I hope both of them will improve. I am anxious to know that Chi. Baghwan has not yet got any job in spite of so many efforts. We should pray for it.

A few South Indians are staying here with me. They are all going back except Shri Kumaraswamy. I am going to Sitapur tomorrow morning along with him to see my son-in-law Chi. Rajendra. He has been admitted to Sitapur eye hospital for electric treatment. I shall stay for a few days there.

Respects to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. K 223/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th June, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am happy that the marriage of my boy has been settled. May it be performed gracefully and successfully. My son Umesh appeared in the 1st exam. of the Chartered course and he did his papers in Typhoid. The examination is very difficult and there is only 1st division. After the examination was over, he came here almost in fever. Fever, of course, left him ten days ago, but he has developed rheumatic pain in the left arm. We have changed three physicians since then. He had acute pain last night. He feels a little relief now.

I was going to Sitapur to attend the function on the 29th of May 1966. When I was half a mile away from the city, the bus in which we were travelling, collided with another bus. As it was on a turning point of a crossing, I could not see the other bus. The result was that I got a cut injury on the left eyebrow and I am very happy that I was the only man to get hurt. In front of my seat, there was a glass of the size of about 3' X 2'. Somehow, by chance, I got up from my seat and just a few seconds after, the collision took place and my head dashed against the upper plank in which the glass was fitted. Had I not stood up, my both the eyes would have gone and that is the God's Grace. Now, I am better and there is a little swelling left in the bone.

I have got Rs 17,500/- this time for the press. So, I am arranging for it. After it, only the maintenance will be the problem, which will be looked into later.

I have not heard for about 3 weeks last, about the condition of my son-in-law Rajendra. I am writing today to his father. Although I feel that he is better, but to which extent — that is to be ascertained.

Love to children.

Respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 302/SRCM

Dated 9th July, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter yesterday, intimating your arrival at Allahabad on 21st July. For sure I shall also be there on 21st morning but I shall come back to Shahjahanpur on the 25th at the latest, because I have to prepare for a case which comes up for hearing in the civil court on 30th July. If you like to come with me to Shahjahanpur, you are welcome.

I have now recovered from the injury caused by the bus accident. Umesh is also quite well now and so is Chi. Rajendra Kumar. His vision has come up to normal. It is really a miracle of the prayers of you all and I am thankful for it. I believe you have received my letter of greetings at Madras and also that of Shri I. Sahai.

The press equipments and machine have all been purchased at Delhi and some of it has already been booked but owing to transport strike it has not been delivered to me yet.

Now my reply to your letter of 11th June, 1966. Really there should be a tape recorder at your disposal and we will see to it. Everything gives way at the stage of Realisation. There is neither inclination, nor inspiration nor even *anubhava*. They all become *laya* but when the intention is there the thing comes in again. You have referred to the flight of thoughts of the lower region. That is a secret of Nature. In this I translate my Master's words, "Higher a man ascends, lower down his vision goes to." If a man comes to know of the actual state of Realisation, he will never like to attempt for it while a realised man will never like to part with it, tasteless though it may be. You say that you find your transmission not to be so effective as before. I like to convince you that it is definitely, as before, rather more than that. You do not feel it so, because a purely Divine state runs through your thought, and this being of Highest potency can change the very life of man. At this stage ego does not function at all so one is not able to mark its effectiveness.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 356/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 6th August, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. Since meetings had already been arranged at Allahabad during the dates of your visit, Shri Raizada and Kasturi addressed the meetings. The people were impressed. Kasturi stayed there for some time with her uncle.

Chi. Umesh failed in the Chartered Accounts examination. During his examination days he suffered from typhoid and had done some of his papers in high fever. Chi. Sarvesh also failed in the intermediate examination. I received a letter from Chi. Baghwan from Roorkee. He intends coming to me in the first week of September.

Press machines with all equipments have been received. A man has been engaged to fill up the cages with type. We are waiting for the firm engineer to come to set up the machine in the working order. The work is expected to be started in about a week or so.

I am intending to go to Assam in the month of October, but it has not yet been finally settled. I had learnt at Allahabad that the appointment of the Professors was to be made in your presence. So it is possible they may call you again soon.

You will be happy to note that I am blessed with a second grandson, born on 16th July at 12:30 P.M.

I want to consult you whether I should allow Parthasarathi, son of Shri Rajagopalachari of Madras, permission to transmit, since he is mostly on tour and may come in contact with people there. Secondly, should Chi. Narayana be also allowed similar permission. You want to experience both God within and without. The stage has long gone by. It is only a condition of the heart, which gets rarefied as one proceeds on further. I had an idea of giving you transmission from the swimming point, though it is not necessary since Nature's work is already going on. I was waiting for the Master's permission for it. After about a week he said that I could not be so subtle as the work demanded. This means I should not do.

I hope, yourself, Appaji and children are all doing well.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 392/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th June, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am very sorry to hear from you that you have lost the case. I believe you must have filed appeal against the order of the Munsif. I do not know much about the facts of the case and the judgement but appeal should be preferred consulting your advocate.

Please take regard of your health. Your health is precious to all of us. My blood pressure is very low as it is always the case in summers and the pressure of work is also increasing and I am happy with it.

About your indifference towards Swami Vivekananda as you feel these days, it will not last long. I believe Appaji will now be better in health. I had consulted you about the Provisional Permission of Chi. Narayan and Shri Parthasarathi of Madras. I do not know whether the letter has reached you. For Shri Parthasarathi I only want to give provisional permission because he visits certain places where the people want to adopt this method. For Madras it is not necessary to give him provisional permission.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With Blessings,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 430/SRCM

Dated 26th September, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

When I saw you at Allahabad my weakness had totally gone. On 17th I left for Bareilly and returned to Shahjahanpur two days after, weakness again returned. I found here a bundle of letters to be replied. After reading 5 or 6 of them my brain gets puzzled. If I continue I begin to feel giddiness. I have attacks of stomach pain almost daily. I have been avoiding substantial diet mostly and it will help me to recover very soon.

I have gone through your paper for 'Sahaj Marg Research Institute'. I appreciate the idea and am entirely in favour of it. May God help you in the work. You will act as a Director or the chief head of the institution. Dr. S.P. Srivastava met me at Bareilly and he is also strongly in favour of it. He may prove helpful in the work.

I would have sent the manuscript of the book but I want to add something in the chapter of 'Concentration' which I will do when I am relieved a bit from my ailment.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. K 462/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 22nd October, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

I am very happy to learn of the birth of daughter to Sow. Chitra. I pray for the long life, good health and prosperity of both the child and its mother. I wish and pray that my boy may soon get a good employment.

The tour programme is enclosed herewith. I could have drawn it earlier but I was waiting for the marriage date of Shri Ayal Reddi's son, which as he now informed me, has been postponed till March. I have, this time, left out a few places in order to avoid as much strain as possible. My health has not yet improved. The pain persists still and at times it is severe, besides frequent attacks of diarrhoea and excessive weakness. I am taking nothing but fruit juice, butter milk and a little *pongal*. If my health does not improve, I fear I might have to cancel the tour programme. But I hope I shall recover by the time. I have now started Homeopathic treatment because Allopathy has proved to be not much effective. But the difficulty is that the doctor under whose treatment I am, at present, lives at Bareilly. I am therefore thinking of going there for a few days. Mr. Seshadri and his wife were here. They have gone back yesterday.

With respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Please see that the programme is not inconvenient to you. Otherwise it may be amended. It will be finalised after your approval to it is received.

Shahjahanpur, U.P.

Dated 25th November, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

The manuscript of the book *Voice Real* is sent herewith. Please go through it minutely and note down corrections or modifications if any.

Also please look to the classification of the sections, the titles of the articles and to all other things necessary for the purpose.

It shall be given to the press only after you approve everything about it.

I am somewhat better now, though the pain repeats itself often but it is not so intense as before. My respects to Appaji.

With love to children,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S.- My son-in-law Shri Rajendra Kumar has again hemorrhage in both his eyes. He is admitted in the Sitapur hospital for the electric operation. Sow. Chaaya is attending him. Please pray for his complete recovery.

In reference to the enclosed letter I shall request you to find cut some way to offer the required proof.

------------ Enclosure ------------

News Item Published in the National Herald, Lucknow Dated 28th October, 1966 (covered by Associated Press).

James Kidd who died in 1951 left $2,00,000. His will said that his estate would go to any person or group furnishing some scientific proof of a soul of human body which leaves at death.

Lawyers believe that the money could be awarded also to anyone who is merely researching the existence of soul.

The Judges announced that hearing lasting 18 days would begin in March.

The following are expected to contest:

1. California Parapsychology Foundation Inc.
2. Arizona Board of Regents.
3. Arizona Foundation for Neurology and Psychiatry.
4. Parapsychology Foundation Inc.
5. University of Life Church Incorporation.
6. Neurological Science Foundation.
7. Psychical Research Foundation.
8. Aquarian Foundation.

The above news has been furnished to the Master by Shri B.D. Mahajan of Delhi. (No. 9653 Islam Ganj, Azad Market, Delhi- 6) Copy forwarded to K.C. Varadachari.

No. K 546/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 10th December, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I believe you have received the manuscript by this time. You need not send it back till you get the foreword from Dr. S. P. Srivastava of Lakhimpur Kheri. I am sending the office copy to him for foreword.

The stomach ache has come to normal and at times I do not feel it at all. But the diarrhoea persists and sometimes it turns into dysentry. Homeopathic treatment is going on. My brain is so weak that if I take up the case of any satsanghi for ten minutes I begin to feel giddy. So I am not taking up the cases of the satsanghis nowadays except those who come from far off distance. But that too once or twice utmost.

I was very adamant for the South India tour but Master asked me to cancel the programme as the pressure of the work will be very high and I will not be able to withstand it. Hence it was postponed for March or April '67. I am very happy to inform you that Master took up the work of the satsanghis of the South, because I was unable to do it owing to the extreme weakness and they are being amply benefitted. If any of my satsanghis observes his condition, he will find the unadulterated *shanti* in him. Dr. Parthasarthi, of Vijayawada, without knowing the fact, has written to me that the abhyasis of that place are feeling *shanti* a good deal.

I was expecting, no doubt, the transfer of Chi. Narayana but I wanted that if it may be essential he may be transferred near about Tirupati. All right I shall now give him the Provisional Permission for the work, meanwhile you will please clean him of grossness to make my task easier as I am very weak. I may take about two weeks more to resume my work.

I am very grateful to you that you have taken up my case for recovery. Your reading about the ball of fire is correct. My whole chest and a part of abdomen was burning and that was the additional trouble. Since you have taken it out the burning sensation has totally gone and I felt the signs of recovery, about which I also spoke to my Homeopath doctor.

When I was at Tirupati about four years ago, you proposed for the certificate to be printed for the preceptors instead of giving them the typed ones. Now the circumstances have favoured me and I got them printed at Calcutta on a very nice paper costing Rs. 175/- per hundred.

I want to give them each personally, hence I have kept them with me.

I came to know through the letter of Shri Parthasarthi of Madras that Chi. Narayana's son is ill. Please inform me about his condition, I am anxious to know about his health.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No K 562/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 26th December, 1966

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am sorry I could not reply earlier. I appreciate your suggestions about the book *Voice Real* and I agree with them. So please do accordingly.

I am having frequent attacks of intense pain continuously. I am therefore compelled to give up the Homeopathic treatment and to try Allopathy again.

Shri C. Raghavendra Rao of Hyderabad came here along with his wife, son, mother-in-law and one abhyasi and stayed for two days. They have left for Allahabad yesterday. They will go to Varanasi and Gaya also and shall return to Hyderabad on 1st January, 1967.

With love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

1967

Shahjahanpur, U.P.
Dated 5th January, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

I am extremely sorry to inform you that Shri Ishwar Sahai breathed his last on 2nd January, 1967 at 8:50 p.m. after a short illness of 4 days. He served the Mission for about twenty years selflessly. He also served me well which I cannot repay. His death was a saintly one.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. 96 SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd February, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am not wholly recovered but I find relief sometimes for a few days in a week. I wanted to travel for South in March or April, but there seems to be no possibility of going in South in the aforesaid months because the man who will accompany me belongs to the education department and he will be free from the 20th May. This time I will have to finish my journey in a month's time and I will visit principle stations. I shall let you know in the month of April.

For Sahaj Marg Research Institute, I am sending you my suggestions. You may add, if necessary. Please start the work on Basant Panchami, a very auspicious day for all of us.

Chi. Narayana will start the work of training on the basis of Sahaj Marg from Basant Panchami. I shall give him provisional permission on the eve of Basant Panchami. He is allowed to work every where, but he will not start the work in Tirupati unless you allow him to do it.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Further Suggestions

1. Add at the end of the Note to Objective no. (ii)

"Pertinent cases falling away from the general trend may be referred to the Master for his comments; and the explanation provided by him be utilised to develop an objective picture of various stages."

2. Add at the end of the Note to Objective no. (iii).

"In cases of significant divergences Master's ratings about particular preceptor's limitations and capacities may be taken into consideration to arrive at comprehensive results."

3. Add at the end of Objective no. (iv) after a comma (,)

"subject finally to verification by the Master."

4. Add a new item in form B- for preceptors, after item (3) joined Mission as follows-

5. Minor spelling and language mistakes may be corrected before the plan and objectives of the Institute of Sahaj Marg Research, is published in the final form.

Ram Chandra

No. C 193/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 28th February, 1967

My Dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am happy that Chi. Narayana is blessed with a son. I heartily congratulate you.

I feel that I am physically improving now but the brain is very weak. Even after a little work I feel tension in the brain. It may be due to the fact that I fell seriously ill at Raichur. Hopes for recovery were given up by the doctors. Beating of heart was very mild and the pulse was very feeble and life cell had become dimmer. Then Kasturi and Jahagirdar started weeping. Doctor said only prayer can save the life and not the medicine. Then Jahagirdar and Kasturi started prayer and 10 or 15 minutes after I began to come to the normal condition. My temperature at that time was 96.2. Thanks to the Master that I am alive today to serve the humanity. I had an impression in the mind as to why the people cannot resist the death. The same idea came to my mind at that time for the sake of experiment. I succeeded a bit to bring the life cell to normal; now my experiment is over thanks to the Master. This is the law of nature that nobody can resist death and automatically the things move. I am not very sure of it but I think that there is no self in the soul so we cannot resist or work on it.

Mr. Ram Chandra Reddy has gone to Cuddapah on 23rd February. It is good that he passed so much time with me. There was some unevenness in the *brahmanda mandal* which was hampering his further progress. I made it correct which took me ten days to put him in *parabrahmanda mandal*. Saku Bai is here and is staying with me and probably she will remain here for about two months, because she has started naturopathy treatment available in 'Shri Ram Chandra Mission' for filaria and she is being benefitted.

I was observing that some time the preceptors take the hopeless persons in the satsangh. Hence I issued the instructions a copy of which is being sent to you for the Prefects of Chittur and Tirupati. Shri Ram Chandra Reddy who is coming in the month of March will bring with him the copies and hand over to you. Shri Ram Chandra Reddy will also go to Madras so I have given him a few copies to fulfill the requirement of Madras. I am successfully doing the work allotted by the Master.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. 278/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 25th March, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. I am sorry I could not reply. I gave a telegram yesterday intimating to you that I am doing well so that you may not be anxious about my health. Since the death of Shri Ishwar Sahai the work has not yet come in our grip although we are trying for it. Shri Ishwar Sahai was very diligent and hard working. He used to see himself all the work of the Mission including correspondence, press, translation work and so forth. I am not getting such a man nor do I hope to get here. It is of course God's grace that a fortnight before his death a man offered his services to the Mission and he is now here all the time. It was Ishwar Sahai's labour that he produced the book *Voice Real* out of my writings. It seems difficult to produce any other volume now but I hope God will help me. I have grown so lethargic that I do not attend to the work except the work I have especially taken, which is very laborious, and my attention to that work remains constant.

I have given permission to Chi. Parthasarathi also on Basant Panchami day with instructions that he would do the work outside Madras unless and until Shri R. Viraraghavan refers any case and he would not take up any case in Madras of his own accord. Similar is the condition with Chi. Narayana at Tirupati. Chi. Narayana has been transferred to Chitoor. The satsanghis if any at that place be directed to attend him and he should give the individual sittings as well as sittings in group. Chi. Narayana's presence at Tirupati was a great help to you but being a Government servant he may be transferred to any place. We should pray that he should remain happy wherever he goes. I remember Chi. Raja very much and do not want to neglect his case in any way. He is following the instructions given by me at Madras. He is very affectionate. I wish that he may get some job at Tirupati so that he may be of help to you in the worldly work and help us in Mission's work.

I believe you established Sahaj Marg Research Institute on Basant Panchami day. May God help us all.

Dr. Kuppuswamy wants his entry in the central region which if it may be possible will not be liked by him. It is the condition which one feels as tasteless taste. Personally I am afraid to take him immediately into Central Region. If it can in any way be done it will be just as I did in case of Appaji.

I am worried to know about your health and I hope and pray for your health. As long as we remain under his shelter, we are fortunate. I received a cheque for Rs 1000/- to purchase Ashram land. Thanks for it. The matter of building an Ashram at Shahjahanpur was taken up by my associates so many times in the past but I declined. This time I had to agree with their proposal reluctantly.

Love to children, respect to Appaji,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Herewith enclosing the certificate for Chi. K.C. Narayana.

RC

No. C 300/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 20th April, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters dated 3rd and 10th April 1967. The papers for copyright should be from the publisher. Shri Viraraghavan has sent the papers to the department intimating to me that he has done so. No doubt I am better in health but I suffer from diarrhoea or dysentery very frequently. I shall travel to south under all the conditions of health. I am sending you a copy of the programme to see if the dates of my arrival at Tirupati suit you. You need not send back the copy of programme but only the amendments if needed.

Shri V.P. Rao has sent me a letter with full details about the marriage of his daughter, and he was really very sorry for it and I also felt it very much. He wanted the reply of his letter but his letter was itself the reply of his own. We are compelled to go with the time.

In the state of realisation the man generally becomes lazy. The breath becomes very slow and so he requires either long walk or some exercise for the sake of getting more oxygen. I remember my Master once said that I do not at all breathe sometimes. There is no doubt about it that you have proceeded a long way off towards negation and this condition is developing.

On sixth April at 12:20 P.M. I found that the *yatra* of the heart region of Chi. Raja has started and that was the step he has taken himself. But to my surprise now the further movement has been stopped although the tendency for *yatra* is there.

I feel some impediment in the heart which you please see and remove it.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 344/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 9th May, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your very affectionate letter dated 24th August, 1967. I have grown weak again owing to lower blood pressure and diarrhoea. Formerly I had no such attacks so frequently. That is the new development. During weakness the hard labour and continuous transmission create fatigue, but I will have to do it as I have given very little time to the centres. I must finish my work during the period of my stay at different stations. The weakness you feel in transmission is due to the physical weakness. The inner making of a man is a very laborious job. I have sent a money order of Rs. 200/- to you and I will take that money when I come to you. Same amount I have sent to Shri R. Viraraghavan for the tickets. Reservation these days for long journey is done one month in advance. This time two persons are coming along with me. One Shri J. R. K. Raizada, a lecturer in History and the other Shri Uma Shanker the preceptor of Sitapur Centre. If you feel the shortage of accommodation in your house you may arrange in *chaultry*. To my mind my room where I stay will somehow accommodate all the three persons.

In case of Dr. Kuppuswamy I would like to say that if it is your desire the Master may fulfill it. My reading about him is that his further regions are abnormally gross and so it seems to me that a good deal of labour is required to make way to Central Region. Every preceptor has the power to send him or anybody immediately to the Central Region but it is a very dangerous task. I have already written the second part of the Method of the Training, but I have not disclosed in it the method of giving highest approach at a glance without harming a man. I am afraid that the preceptor may try it. This is my research work for which a proper moulding is necessary at that time. If preceptor fails accidentally to mould himself accordingly, the man is gone. I am sure you can mould it but still I do not trust unless you do one or two cases before me.

About your sister I will try to do as much as is possible. Yesterday at noon I saw Chi. Chittra and her daughter in dream. The dream as you mentioned in the letter has a meaning. Lord Krishna appeared before you in dream and has given you a very mild transmission also. He is interested in Sahaj Marg and he has given the name to the *sanstha*. Our *sanstha* is connected with him through the Master. When you asked for the mergence He disappeared. I feel shy to interpret it but I feel if I do not relate it to you, you will be anxious to know it hence I am writing to you. Shri Krishna disappeared because He felt that you have got the difference between Him and the Master so you are asking this boon.

Shri V.S.R. Murthy of Tirupati has asked me a few questions which I want to reply verbally when I am there.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra
President

No. G 425/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 7th July, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 20th July, 1967. I feel weakness generally in the morning when I get up. When I take a little milk, I feel relief. You should not be very anxious about my health. I will be better after the summer subsides. Shri Raghavendra Rao of Raichur has arrived here today for two weeks. A colleague of Shri Raghavendra Rao, Deputy Commissioner of Hyderabad has arrived here along with his wife and mother. He is the follower of Meher Baba, but he has started our meditation also.

The management of Ashram is entirely in your hands. You may appoint anybody to your satisfaction. There is nothing wrong to appoint a Harijan as a watchman.

I have dropped a separate letter to you to enable you to work on its strength and you may show it to Mr. Annaiah Naidu or to anybody you like.

I consulted my Master about Shri Viraraghavan of Madras. He said if he promises to do the work he may be appointed. It will be better if you intimate him that I want to take the work from him provided he promises to do it regularly and ask him to write to me directly so that I may start preparing him for the work. To such persons sometimes constructive and destructive works are also allotted by Nature.

I must tell you what work you have done so far unconsciously and what you are doing at present. You worked for about a year in Afghanistan and now you are working in Asian Russia near the Chinese border. The result of your work in Afghanistan is that they are calm and pacified. They are not much attracted towards the luxuries of modern life. I have received the introduction so well written by you.

I am confident that the prayer will do much in case of my son-in-law Chi. Rajendra. This is what we can do.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G 409/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th July, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

I am sorry to learn that Chi. Gayathri got plucked this year. May God pacify her and give strength to pass meritoriously next year. These are hard days for us. My son Sarvesh has failed in Physics this year and he has not been admitted in the college. I have, therefore, sent him to Sitapur. My son-in-law, Chi. Rajendra, has developed the eye trouble again and his left eye has indifferent vision. Some times he sees man of a few inches long and sometimes without head. His right eye also has got hemorrhage. He is the only source of livelihood for my daughter Chhaya.

How much I wish Chi. Raja be employed in Tirupati, I cannot express. If not at Tirupati he may be employed anywhere else on good salary. I do not know if Chi. Parthasarathi of Madras can be of any help to him.

I have grown so weak that only by walking hundred paces I felt very much tired as if I had walked a mile's distance. I have taken Decca Duraboline injection, which has improved me a bit. I am taking medicines and diet according to instructions of my physician. Pain, sometimes, I do feel but very little.

I have gone through the diagrams brought from Tirupati and found that late Shri Ishwar Sahai had not given the correct diagrams. I told him once in a general way that the centres on the trunk of human body corroborate with, to a certain degree, the centres of the spinal cord even the centres above it also seem to corroborate with centres of the backbone of the head. I only gave him the hints and he made the diagrams and he left the centres of the spinal cord. If I could not reproduce them again my labour of fourteen years is wasted. I depend solely upon my Master's Grace, in this respect, because a revelation comes to me only once. Please advise me what I should do to bring those things back to my memory.

It is about a week I am having an idea that the atmosphere, polluted due to evil thoughts of the people, be purged out of poisonous effect thoroughly. There is one person somewhere in India doing the work. Still I need one more man. Can you suggest one? I have chosen Seshadri for some other work. He can be given this work also but it will be boring for him. Raghavendra Rao (Raichur) has already been given a duty of some other work. But I have not brought them up to the Divine post. For the work of cleaning of atmosphere one must be at *dhruvagati*. Generally the experienced hands are chosen for the purpose but I want young man from South India. I did this duty some time in early days of my present state afterwards the higher one and now the most important one I am doing. I can also take this work upon myself but the work of the higher nature will suffer. Suppose I propose Viraraghavan, would you like this idea? If I select you for the purpose it would not be fitting because you can be entrusted with some higher work, which unconsciously you do. I will take a year to prepare Viraraghavan, provided my Master agrees to it.

Why I want a man in South India? Because they are very dutiful and know what obedience is.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

P.S.- The theft was committed at the residence of Sushi (Bareilly) when her parents were at Shahjahanpur. She has suffered the loss of Rs. 10,000/-. She is the same girl who met you at Allahabad.

No. G 424/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 27th July, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

I feel that the work of the Ashram at Tirupati is not going on properly. I feel some type of mismanagement there. Please find out the cause and if you find that the change of persons necessary for the improvement you may do it without consulting me.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 444/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 12th August, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 13th August, 1967. You will be glad to hear that Shri Raghavendra Rao has been posted as Principal of Raichur Polytechnic. He is required to take over the charge on 18th of August. He is leaving this place on 14th August.

I have received the letter from Viraraghavan promising me to do the work. I shall take up his case after a few days. I shall send him your introduction also. Shri Raghavendra Rao has also liked it very much. You want your complete divinisation and I wish it more than what you do. It is going on day by day. In my opinion about 3/4ths of the work is complete. I am sorry that you are regularly troubled by the world condition. But I am happy to see all these things, because when the conditions are at its climax the real *shakti* descends and the people are benefitted. *Bhaktas* in one way and the vicious in the opposite way.

When a man acquires nearness to God and his own expansion is there the man begins to do his work automatically.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Umesh (my son) again failed this year. This is the third time. I received just now a very disappointing letter. He can appear only once more in the exam. He is very sensitive like my other children.

No. C 593/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 20th November, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

I have been to Sitapur for two days. The medical attendant of my son-in-law Chi. Rajendra Kumar, has kept him for observation for a few days. He will see if electric treatment will benefit him. In case electric treatment does not benefit him he will do retinal operation. He has very little vision in the left eye and occasionally the hemorrhage occurs in the right eye also. The vision of right eye is quite all right but the left eye has got very little vision. The treatment seems to be very long one. May God cure him.

I am enclosing herewith the tour programme which has been now finalised. I am working here alone, seeing the press and other things and will have to do for a week more. So I request you to send the dates of my arrival and stay at Tirupati to Chi. Narayana. Mr. Doreswami of Pondicherry may kindly be informed as I do not know his address. I believe you have received my previous letter.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 638/A/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 3rd December, 1967

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. About ten days ago I felt that the progress of Chi. Narayana had been slowed down. The cause seems to be some worldly anxieties. Now he has begun to improve by the grace of my Master. I believe you are carrying on the instructions given by me in his case. Although at present it is not very much essential still it will help me a good deal in giving him higher approaches. He is now on the third point and the *yatra* has commenced.

I have received from Railway Ministry four first class passes on 29th November. So there is a bit of change in the timings. I am sending you the amended copy of the programme.

Raizada and Narayan Sahai and St. Kasturi are coming along with me. St. Kasturi will be the guest of Chi. Gayathri and for Raizada and Narayana you will please arrange in lodging house.

The people of Hyderabad eagerly wish to see you. I will be very happy to meet you at Hyderabad and I am requesting to Appaji to allow you.

Love to children.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

P.S. I believe you have received a m.o. of Rs. 200/-.

1968

No. C 4/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 4th January, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am glad that the daughter is doing well. I received a letter from my son Chi. Umesh from Delhi, who has taken up Chartered Accountancy course, that his result will be out on 25th January 1968 and this is his last chance. So he is a bit perplexed. May God help him.

I have to consult with you on a few things. For that I have not yet consulted my Master because I give him trouble only when my efforts fail. Whether we should work in throwing out the idea of subtle existence in the beginning and, if so, in what way? As an example, in your case, I feel an imaginary cord from *kantha chakra* to *nabhi*. In it God's work is there. But it is throwing out something and that is being removed by one. My eyes are so trained that I do not want to see anything awkward in our abhyasis and with that idea I am working. Suppose I do not work, where will it go from the system? At this stage cleaning is not very necessary because actually there is no grossness but only a reflection of it which requires attention.

When an abhyasi proceeds rightly and reaches at least *brahmanda mandal* at that stage I take up in some cases and not in all cases, the work of awakening the *hridya chakra* and then *atma chakra*. Even then, I do not awaken the *chakras* fully because I fear very much. To touch the further *chakras* my heart does not allow, rather it checks one to take up the 3rd and 4th points and so on. In your case I have taken up two points 1st and 2nd only. Now divinity has taken this task to awaken the other *chakras* but not in full state. In other words the *chakras* which have been touched by me are in awakened state and hence God is not touching them.

Why does the heart not give signal to proceed further? Finally I will consult my Master after discussing with you when we meet in Madras. To save time it will be better if you write out your opinion and bring it to Madras so that I may start thinking on it just on your arrival there.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 21/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st January, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. Shri Viraraghavan has sent me a letter asking me the mistakes he has made, apologising at the same time. Everybody commits mistakes and it is our duty to correct him, anyhow. So we have done. Regarding the atmosphere at his house, I could not study much about it, still I would do something. Vira Raghavan is a very good man and we must all help him in every way. I am sending you a copy of my reply to his letter. Regarding my daughter at Tirupati, I have to do a lot of work to wash away the impressions which cause her trouble. She said to St. Kasturi that from the age of 8 she used to have fear. I will surely be attentive to Raja devoting a few minutes every day or on alternate days. When my sister was alive, I cleaned him, as far as possible, at that time. There is some layer in the brain as it looks, which I will be able to remove by Master's Grace. Rest assured.

We arrived here safely on 15th evening. Kasturi went to Bareilly on the 16th. I also followed her and remained there for two days. She will go back to her place today or tomorrow. On 23rd I have to go to Lucknow to help my younger sister in the work of the marriage of her son, as she wants me there for two days. The marriage comes off on 15th February, 1968. On the pressure of my associates there, I have to give them about two days. Lucknow centre is developing fast.

I am so lucky to observe the very higher condition prevailing among our satsanghis. Really speaking you have given me much experience and gave me food to think upon. On the night of the 18th instant at 9:45 P.M. when I was taking food, I found that your *laya avastha* in the Brahman commenced. I was taking food and at the same time observing your condition. After an hour i.e. about 11 o'clock, I found that the work of nature as started was being done vigorously which I did not want. I was rather puzzled how to bring in the moderation. As I cannot touch His work, I, at last, prayed the Master and in a minute, the Master brought the condition to normalcy. Now I am satisfied that it is going on as I want it. God has taken up your work but I feel my responsibility is still there. I have to watch so many things at higher levels. This is now your experience and it comes out of it that when the subtle idea of existence in subconscious mind goes out, absorbency in Brahman follows. Dr! how difficult it is to train systematically. I do not know how the others do specially when immediate help is necessary to the taught. I must say that hardly anyone will be so fated to get such cases of very high level. Congratulations!

Since my return from South, I am not getting rest because I have to go out and at the same time satsanghis are coming and I have to do the work. I received a very lovely letter from Mr. C. Rajagopalachari of Madras. I appreciated his affection admiring the satsanghis of Madras but added, "among abhyasis there are a few who want to purchase Spanish gram from the merchant dealing in cloth."

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 62/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th February, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter dated 26 Jan 68. I am happy that Chiranjiv Baghwan has passed the examination. May he get employment soon.

About your *laya avastha* in Brahma it is established to a great extent but I am hoping that rotation will commence again when what you have gained is complete. It is the first case for me at this time for observation and experience. There will be coming other cases also but after some time although, I am working on that line to speed up the progress of the satsanghis.

I believe the people at Madurai and Trichy must have been benefitted by your talk. There were about five hundred people who participated on Basant Panchami Utsava and it is now gracefully over.

About Chi. Narayana my instructions are the same that is you should devote a few minutes twice or thrice a week in cleaning the system and the rest I will see.

I am very sorry to write you that Umesh again got plucked this time by three marks in 'Mercantile Law' and this has been happening all the time when he attempted for the examination. He got one chance more to sit for the examination by applying to the Directors. He was highly dejected so I sent his brother Chi. Prakash to Delhi for a couple of days. I called him in Utsav and I found the dejection still there.

In his dejection he went to the Registrar and he said to him confidentially that in Delhi sixty percent student passed the examination and out of them they take seven to ten percent only so he should sit in Patna centre where so many students fail. Now he is taking Patna as centre.

Really speaking I am the cause of spoiling his career. From the time he joined the Chartered course, accidentally, I imbibed the idea of his failure so deep in the subconscious mind which is working against him. It is so deep rooted that in spite of my best effort I could not remove it. It now requires a strong hand to remove it wholly for which I request you to do so. Please do not leave it till it is wholly removed.

Kasturi also prayed for it but did not succeed. I take regard that any type of such thing may not enter into subconscious mind but here I failed. It now requires your immediate attention.

Kasturi participated in Utsav and she has gone to Bareilly for two or three days and I have also accompanied her. Kasturi will come in the next tour also.

Regarding Gayathri there is now a very little work. I shall leave her case when I am thoroughly satisfied. Raja is improving but I am taking his case bit by bit, not resting unless the complaint is over.

I have obtained the exemption certificate from Income Tax. Few copies of the letter I have sent through Parthasarathi. You might have got one, if not, then please write to me.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

All right I am sending one copy of the exemption certificate.

No. C 88/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 29th February, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. The complex as I have expressed in my previous letter is almost over. But when I think deeply I find two or three percent still there. It should be uprooted wholly, and you can do it well. Since Patna is not the centre this year and I came to know of it afterwards I kept Vijayawada as centre. He will stay there with Dr. Parthasarathy. The examination dates are from 1st

May to 7th May. He will come to you after examination is over and from Tirupati he will also go to Madras. I shall write to you finally later on.

When my daughter passed B.A. examination I started negotiation for her marriage and when she appeared in final M.A. I got the match and married. Similarly I want for Gayathri that negotiation should be started. Meanwhile she may join M.A. I think she wants her marriage after she passes M.A. We should have regard for her feeling also. While consulting her my view may be known to her. We should try to free ourselves from our responsibility as soon as it may be applicable.

You have asked me about the nature of soul. Nowadays I am suffering from headache badly and there seems to be much tension on the nerves of brain. I will therefore take it up a few days after. There is a footnote at page two in *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* about the origin of human mind. Regarding your condition I have no words to express it. You have expressed your condition as paradoxical. Would you please elucidate a little to enable me to write on it. About the rotation as you felt below the navel I cannot explain it at present. I feel some power centred there. Since I cannot touch your case I often meditate on it from the highest point of my approach. The nature has begun to change but it is yet to be revealed. I will write you when it comes to the standard in my view. You have complained about your transmission to others. Really it is not the complaint but the actual condition which goes deeper in the heart of abhyasi. I also feel like that transmission becomes so natural that sometimes it becomes difficult to feel it, so the preceptors feel that I have not transmitted. When Kasturi is available I sometimes asked her the nature and effectiveness of my transmission. I give you an example. When I was working in the Judges Court I gave a sitting to a Mohammedan friend of mine in the office itself. Now twenty years after he met with my fellow disciple and said that a sufi met him and said that somebody has transmitted you so well that its effect is still there. About a week ago my fellow disciple related this story to me.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. I have sent the books *Efficacy of Raja Yoga in the Light of Sahaj Marg* and *Commentary on 10 Commandments of Sahaj Marg* for printing at Madras as here it would have taken much time. *Reality at Dawn* is being printed here.

RC

No. C 156/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 26th March, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I am grateful to you that the complex has been removed. There is something very little at the edge of the right part of the heart which is very nominal. I hope I will be totally free when I reach Allahabad on 8th April to see you. I have received the articles in connection with your 'New Darshan'. I am sorry I could not see it yet because I was indisposed and feeling the weakness of brain. I shall be better in a day or two and will take up my normal work shortly.

I believe Chi. Gayathri will be better now. Your cataract is a matter of great anxiety to me. You may engage any of the abhyasis for the part-time work of the Mission on salary if he so desires. The Mission will pay for it.

I have taken up the case of Chi. Narayana as I had told you when I was at Tirupati or Madras. I was under the impression that I will take one year's time in his case but I feel that one year is not the sufficient even for heart region. We will see to it. I presume that my Master has adopted the same course after giving me a certain amount of approach necessary for the purpose.

Mr. S. Sarnad of Gulbarga, and Mr. Gujarati from Bidar, and Shastri from Hyderabad arrived here today. Mr. Vira Raghavan of Madras is in hospital for checkup.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 202/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 22nd April, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. Thanks to God that he has saved you from the electric shock. I appreciate the intellect of Chi. Gayathri, who remained in proper senses at the spur of the moment in switching off the current. I have sent Rs. 125/- by money order to Sri Doreswamy Iyer to purchase a

Sujata wrist watch and send it to you directly for Chi. Gayathri. St. Kasturi and Vimla, daughter of Shri M. L. Chaturvedi, have preferred the silver tint but I preferred the golden one.

You were lucky to have a sitting from the Master at Allahabad. It was wholesome and elevating. I do not transmit to you because now there is no need for it. I simply regulate and adjust the condition you are in. When the process is complete, I will inform you. I only guess what will be coming after this process is complete. But if I tell you further that will be a great temptation for you. I am waiting for that condition to come. I believe when the present process is complete you will be able to know the secret of nature which I have not yet revealed to anyone. I feel the signs of that by your writings and studying your condition.

I have previously told you that I am preparing Chi. Narayana and Chi. Parthasarathi of Madras for the work because they should be very strong men and I am happy that I am getting co-operation from both of them.

I have left your articles at Allahabad with Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi to write the introduction as you wished. I have received a letter from Shri C. Raghavendra Rao of Secunderabad that he would be starting for Delhi on 23rd for some government work and he would be here on 29th instant.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 209/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 26th April, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

I believe you have received the wrist watch for Chi. Gayathri. Is it just the same as you have directed me at Allahabad? I had written to Shri Doreswamy for golden polish watch. These days I was put to loss for about one thousand rupees. It so happened that the bullock cart loaded with tuaram (Spanish gram) caught fire and whole of the cart with the tuaram caught fire and reduced to ashes in the field. It is due to the smoking that it caught fire and it was the mistake of my ploughman. Yesterday my tamed dog bit my grandson Sharad on the face. Injections will be necessary in that case because it is facial bite.

Now I am coming to your case. The process of *laya avastha* is complete in a way. The thing started below the navel and completed its course on April 23rd, 1968 at 7 P.M. reaching into the central region. On April 24th, 1968 at 9:34 A.M. the volume has begun to increase. I am studying very deeply. There is no transmission on my part. Only my thought is there so really speaking I do not do any work. I simply wish that it may be regulated in this way and the force of the wish regularise it. Please write to me whether you feel some tension in the brain. If it is so whether it is mild or strong. Many a time in the day I have to watch its course. It is the Grace of my Master that the difficult task becomes so easy. When this process is complete I shall add this thing also in the second part of the Method of

Training by your consultation so that nothing may be left there. I wish that all the preceptors of the Mission may write their experiences which they have while training others and how they have removed the defect which they have complained of. You have got so many cases and you have done wonders. Thanks to the Master.

Very recently I came to know the way of doing prayers for others but I have still to think much over it. One thing I write for which I am sure. One who has reached central region he must not pray by entering into it. One who can work in universal dynamo he must not work on any account by putting himself into it. But such personalities are very rare so I am writing this for the sake of knowledge. For the spiritual benefit a man can pray from the central region but not for worldly things. Why we should not pray from the central region that is yet to be studied. I shall write to you when it is studied. I am happy that Chi. Parthasarathi has purchased a tape recorder known as Crown corder CTR 5400 model with two speeds and two tracks and capable of recording up to three hours. You will get it after a fortnight when Chi. Parthasarathi returns from tour. I presume Chi. Gayathri and all other children will be very happy to see it. It is the thing mostly needed and now you will feel convenient while doing your job.

I am going to Lucknow on 4th May by night train to participate in the marriage ceremony of my sister's son and will return on 10th May. Shri S. A. Sarnad of Gulbarga, Shri Ayal Reddy of Sedam, Shri Gujrati and Ram Shastry of Bidar have gone back on 18th after staying with me for about 20 days. Shri

C. Raghavendra Rao of Hyderabad is coming to me on 29th from Delhi.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Chi. Umesh reached Vijayawada on 20th April. His examination will begin from 1st of May and will continue up to 7th May 68. Please take care that the complex which you have removed may not come again. Although it will not yet care should be taken.

RC

No. C 223/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 18th May, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I came to know through Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari that you have sprained your ankle and are limping. I believe you must have recovered now. I received a letter from Vira Raghavan that he is getting recovery. I have told you at Allahabad that there is some blackish thing on the heart which can be called as disease. It is mostly removed. Only 3 or 4 percent is there. He should take rest for some time more. On 11th May, 1968 at 1:35 P.M. I found your condition coming to normalcy. It has now mostly come to normal. But I want that this state may be so settled that I may find it almost unreadable and it is going to be such. At this stage I deserve *dakshina* that you should try to prepare at least a dozen like yourself and continue to help others spiritually.

I am worried to hear from you that the cataract in the right eye is developed to such an extent that you cannot read with the help of that eye. Please get your eye examined to see if it is matured for operation. There is of course one difficulty in your case that you are suffering from diabetes. Somehow or other it should be stopped before the operation if needed either by injection, oral medicine, or both.

Now I have intended to go to Assam in the second week of June. I will take only eleven or twelve days. Mr. S.K. Rajagopalan of Delhi is here with me and Mr. Chetty of Hyderabad is also here. Mr. Rajagopalan will have to stay at Mattur for five months with his daughter-in-law as his son is going to foreign countries for that period.

Mr. M.L. Chaturvedi has sent me a copy of foreword of your pamphlet without his previous designation. I presume the book has been sent to you together with foreword. It should be sent to me for print as has already been decided.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 257/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 9th June, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your kind and affectionate letter. I was not feeling well during these days, but hoping to get energy I am starting for Assam on 10th of June and will return on 22nd of June. Saint Kasturi went back after staying with me for two weeks. She stressed to write to you to forego the idea of cataract operation for some time and also to get your urine and blood examined and inform her the result. About a month ago I wrote to Seshadri that the moving force (impetus) has been diminished. He should find out what is wrong in him. I know its cause but I am waiting for his letter to touch him. After coming back from Assam I shall again remind him.

I am writing to you a case of my experience in connection with Saint Kasturi. She is in the first ring of Splendour, but I feel that there is some shadowy thing in it which hampers her progress. I am now writing its cause which I have already told her. I felt and she had admitted it that she has undue attachment (mamata) with her brothers, sisters and mother. She has now begun removing it. While working in the central region the preceptor, in order to correct it, should be as subtle as the state of the region is. It becomes a difficulty to the preceptor.

I am sending you a piece of paper to be attached in the end of the supplement already cyclostyled in the II part of 'The Method of Training', and also a paper to be pasted in the end of the said book. It contains the directions for prayer. I shall reply the rest of your previous letter after coming back from Assam. Dr. Swami of Tirupati wants to come to me and so Chi. Narayana. They should come to me after 22nd of June. I have obtained complimentary passes from the Railway Ministry.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 329/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 26th July, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. Chi. Umesh has got very good marks in Accounts work but failed in Mercantile Law and Commercial Law by two and three marks respectively and this has been the case throughout his student career in chartered course. He was disheartened and wanted to avoid last chance. He also went to St. Kasturi and she gave the same advice. It is nothing but his fate. Let him try once again. God is great. Dr. Kuppuswamy gave me sufficient time and he remained very happy here. I am very happy to know that you are coming to Shahjahanpur. I am not having here any programme of your speech only to give you rest. My son-in-law Chi. Rajendra has arranged your speech in Cultural Institute and important persons will assemble there. I believe you have got the tape recorder. If it is the case please keep it with you when you start your journey. I do not want to miss any of your speeches. I am collecting all your speeches to have volume and a few months later I shall arrange for their publication. These days I was compelled to take the election work in the press because the compositors would have worked in some other press and I would have fallen in difficulty.

Observance of fast during Shri Krishna Janmashtami is the order of my Master. The instructions were issued accordingly. Almost all the satsanghis in India used to observe fast on that specific day. Now this year by the permission of my

Master I have withdrawn this order for North India alone. Our South Indian brothers will observe the fast as they used to do. The reason is that in spite of my continuously explaining to the North Indians that it is not the Utsava but religious rite, they have begun to think it to be Utsava. If it is also taken as Utsava then the importance of Basant Panchami Utsava will be lost. A few people of North India sometimes said that since they could not attend Basant Panchami Utsava they will attend the Shri Krishna Janmashtami Utsava. I am writing you privately that Shri S.K. Rajagopalan, when he came to me and stayed for a week I took up his case vigorously. When I pulled him to *prapannagati* I found that his one foot was on *parabrahmanda mandal* and the other at *prapannagati* and grossness was quite condensed. I wanted to select him for the special training but I could not do it. He is so very devotional and a very good man all round still such a type of grossness I found in the upper region. Since then I often cleaned the grossness but still there is no end to it. So this is the difficulty before me. I also frankly express today that I have been transmitting South India every time for the last ten years. The results are good but not according to my labour. The case may be that they are mostly dogmatic instead of Godmatic. To be more plain I should say that they have in mind the value of the grosser type of worship and one link is attached to God and the other to the devil. Thus they take milk but also take pickle after it. We have to give time to think over these dificulties. I do not know how long I will live to serve all of you but as long as I live I want to render best services causing excellent results. If I and you both succeed in making two dozens of people like yourself appointed in different corners of India then in twenty years the face of India will be changed and spirituality will reign throughout.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

No. C 362/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 8th September, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

I feel that you might have felt exhausted after strenuous journey. Now after taking rest you will be feeling better. Whenever I remember I will devote a few minutes for your health as well. I had taken charge of your soul and that work is over. Now comes the body and health for which, as you said, Swami Shivanand had taken charge. He might have done something good regarding your health. Since he is dead I like to look to it. Kasturi is already doing something for your health. You can also draw energy from *brahmanda mandal* for your health.

I had been to Delhi for two days as the case of Shri C. Raghavendra Rao has taken the serious turn. May God help him. He was also there with his wife. His wife came to Shahjahanpur along with me for two days and Shri Raghavendra Rao has gone to Dehra Doon in some meeting. He will come back to Delhi on 11th morning. I received the letter from Chi. Narayana and I am satisfied with my work. I am trying to send him gradually to the subtler state and he has given an account of it in his letter.

Three persons have come from Bidar and they will stay for some time more. Out of them there is one Shri Lingoji Rao. He has been following this practice for the last four years. He is very gross and not receptacle. I do not know what the preceptor does. It is very easy to know this state of abhyasi. Now for your experience I am telling some thing about him. Self is predominant in a way that you will hardly find this thing in any other case. When he comes before me I feel as if I am afraid of him. This shows that his heart has some cruel tendency. Now about his way of life. Whenever any controversy occured in Bidar he was its ring leader. For instance he said to the abhyasis once that they should receive training from a man who belongs to Bidar. In other words they should have their own preceptor. I requested Shri Ayal Reddy to go to Bidar at least once in two or three months but he was not welcomed. Then I told him not to go to Bidar at all. When I came to know about it I told them plainly that they should prepare some preceptor for themselves at Bidar itself and I am not at all responsible for their spiritual improvement. Afterwards I wrote so many letters to the satsanghis to the same effect. Then they bent on their knees and realised their mistake. I then said to them when they came to the proper senses not to give place to Lingoji Rao in the satsangh. He was not turned out but has been given time to mend himself. I feel that he has now come to his proper senses and so he is here. Forgetting everything I am attending to him but not vigorously. The chief remedy for such persons is to convert the self into Divinity but I have not yet studied its consequences. So I am not doing it. We will see further on if it can be done slowly.

Shri Raghavendra Rao, Principal of Polytechnic, Raichur, is reaching here along with Mr. M. D. Jahagirdar of Chennapatna, Abhaya Kumar from Bangalore and Ayal Reddy from Selam, on 10th September.

I want to know how many copies of *Reality At Dawn* you require. We got 2500 copies printed. The programme drawn up by Shri Rajagopalachari for South India to start tour on 26th November may be three or four days earlier because our Delhi satsanghis want me on Sunday the 23rd November at Delhi. I am sorry to write to you that Raizada got his bone of the back side broken by motorcycle accident on seventh September. We have very few showers at Shahjahanpur and other districts of U.P. The standing crops are being damaged already and the wheat and paddy crops will not have good results. I had been to Modinagar also and brought Kasturi to Delhi for two days. She has now recovered from typhoid. Only fever remains up to 99 degrees and that is her old complaint. Once you gave her a medicine which was so effective that she did not suffer from fever for several years.

Respect to Appaji and love to children.

With best wishes,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 463/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 24th October, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letters. I am sorry that I am replying them with much delay. The typist whom I partly engaged has not been doing well for the last two or three months. The main difficulty with me is that when I want to write, what I think, I forget the ideas. Your word 'fatalism' in the letter dated 19th September, 1968 worried me very much. At last I came to the conclusion that this restlessness is due to some physical disorder and it may be nervous weakness. I also suffer from restlessness, sometimes, due to nervous debility then I start taking B.G.Phos. When there is heavy pressure of work, I suffer from restlessness in the heart and in that case medicine is immediately needed because it becomes intolerable. I am sure now you will be free from this.

But I think I may get rest in the Railway train while on tour. I try to be away from home for three days for the sake of rest. There is a tension in the brain and sometime I feel like the pangs of the boils as if they have come out in the brain itself. Work and work should be our principle because one cannot say when life will go. I am already engaged up to 31st October 68.

I want to give you most important work but you are more busy than myself. That is one of the reasons that I could not yet study about the psychology which you want to incorporate in your book. Anyhow I will do it.

I want to entrust you with so many duties for which you will naturally require a helper in order to give you rest. In that case if you take work from Kuppuswamy, that will be all right. The man is prepared for the work. Even if I do not permit him legally, he can do the work. By permission broadness is developed. Now you will decide yourself whether provisional permission be given or full one. When I think these both things are present in my mind and my heart decides the latter.

I agree with your view that higher attainments need not be for preceptorship only, I loudly said almost in every centre the same thing. There are lot of abhyasis at Tirupati whom Provisional Permission can be given and that is due to your good work. What you have decided for P. Rao and his wife, will be done when I come to you.

I do not take any step unless I consult you. Last time when we were at Hyderabad, you gave me very nice suggestion and I abide by it, that each one may get an individual sitting once a week. For that preceptors are needed. One preceptor does this work then each abhyasi will get one individual sitting in one year, because numbers are enormously increasing everywhere and specially when I am there. I am following your beautiful advice everywhere in the North and South. Regarding Shri Ram Krishna of Madras, Shri Vira Raghavan was right not to recommend his case for the job. If he has got the heart on one side he has the heart on the other side also.

About appointing preceptor at Tirupati I might have said to somebody, that Doctor was not prepared to permit Chiranjiv Narayana for the work because the senior abhyasis might have thought that permission is given to Narayana as he is your son. That was of course your far sightedness and sense of justice. I wanted to do it and I did it. It was really highly appreciable and speaks of your rising above selflessness.

I have gone through the lines written in the light of Shri Ramanuja's method. I agree but a good deal of preparation is necessary on the part of the abhyasi. I have also written a method done by myself in the second part of the 'Method of Training', which if correctly done automatically hits the point. There are so many ills in the self which can be only experienced and so far I have taken the man reaching the central region. Before it, it is the work of the abhyasi and in a way it is a preparation for the last touch of the Master, very rarely such cases come to us. It requires deep study. You might have remembered that in your case it was in a very mild form yet it took me three years. The last touch I gave at Hyderabad. You know probably that at its last step there was an idea of only subtle existence which is removed altogether. Now you exist but you do not exist.

Now another topic starts. Really it is a new thing to me. You might have received the letter from Shri Lakshmi Narasimhan and you replied it wisely. Now I quote the sentence of Lakshmi Narasimhan as Shri Seshadri said to him, "Master has made a *sankalpa* to keep me tied in a knot (he found me enwrapped in a triangular barrier)." While Lakshmi Narasimhan was giving individual sitting to Tharkananda, he related his experience of the individual sitting to Seshadri. He gave his opinion, "Possibly, Master put up the triangular barrier to protect him."

Now in the previous sentence the word *sankalpa* is used, now he has asked me about my opinion. Keeping in view the respect of Shri Seshadri I will have to reply it. About two or three weeks ago, I was studying the 'self' of Mr. Seshadri. Now here is a clue to understand it. It shows that the idea of self-importance is also there. To bring the 'self' in the right form is a very difficult job. To turn it to Divinity at a glance is very easy. But it is not permissible because danger is there.

My typist being absent I could not send the programmes to the centres. Now I have got them typed somehow and am sending one to you. I have already sent one copy to Madras a few days ago because Chiranjiv Parthasarathi wanted it earlier in order to publish it, I am sending you a paper to add it in the end of the 'Method of Training.'

I presume Chi. Narayana will not be satisfied with this condition because the thing has been taken by me so early of which he had not a glimpse of experience before. I tell you, as I feel, that his heart is divinised and *atma chakra* is also divinised but there is a little tinge of roughness. Super-conscious state of the heart is also open. Now the Master does not allow me to move further in this way.

It is quite possible that after completing the *yatra* for the second time up to *brahmanda mandal*, I may take up the heart again. But I am not very definite to take it up. It is to be decided afterwards.

Dr. Kuppuswamy has written to me for the crossing of the rings. Now you may do it so that you may add to your experience in this higher state of things as well. I already brought the power to normalcy and the excitement is over. This was necessary before we start the working on rings I tell you the way which experience has taught me. Transmission is not needed to bring the power to normalcy in the central region. Only the thought that the power is coming to normalcy is a proper way.

Whenever I think of my late sister she says to give permission to Sow. Chitra for work. Now I will have to do it whether she gets the work or not. She is almost prepared for it and this is the work of the sister.

Chi. Umesh was here for about 6 weeks. His examination starts on 31st October, 1968 and will last up to 7th November, 1968. He has kept Delhi as centre. May all our prayer for his success be fruitful. My son-in-law Chi. Rajendra has again had hemorrage in his eye. He is coming to Sitapur for check-up. May God give him cure.

Raizada is now doing well. His bandage has been opened. Since he has already taken one month's leave and if he accompanies us he will have to take further leave for tour and the students will suffer. Therefore Dr. S.P. Srivastava would be coming with me. St. Kasturi and Satyapal will also accompany me. Pain in my stomach has again started because at the instruction of the doctor I began to take a little solid food at evening. Now I am obliged to leave it. I will be all right very soon. I have applied for complimentary passes on 4th October, 1968.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

P.S. Shri N.K.Krishna Murthy (Higginbotham's firm) of Madras passed 5 days with me. He is on pilgrimage. He will be at Madras on 24th October, 1968. I am sending you a paper to be added in the end of the Method of Training Part II. The review of *A Peep into Sahaj Marg* appeared in Bhavan's Journal of 22nd September, 1968. Since then there is a demand of books but it is out of stock. I have sent it to Allahabad for publication.

No. C 539/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 10th November, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am worried to know about the ailment of Chi. Raja's wife. I pray that she may recover soon. Please tell me whether it is the right hip joint or the left one which is giving trouble. I also received the letter of Chi. Raja. I am replying that letter also.

Shri Parthasarthi of Madras was here for a day. This morning when I was transmitting to him I felt that he has got wonderful attraction, which is the sign that the people will join in the Mission in large number through him. It is natural and not created.

I am rather worried about one of my associates of district Kheri who had the second heart attack very serious in nature. Oxygen is given at least six to seven hours in a day, and oft times the pulse failed. I have been there for two days and I am going again tomorrow. He had the heart attack on 31st October, 1968.

There is a minor change in the programme which please note.

Change In Programme

Place	Day	Date	Time	Train No.
Bangalore	A. Sat.	14.12.68	13:00 Hrs.	
-do-	D. Wed.	18.12.68	18:10 Hrs.	Island Express
Salem	A. Thur.	19.12.68	00:45 Hrs.	(Through Carriage Trichanopalli)
Nagpur	A. Fri.	3.1.69	10:40 Hrs.	21Dakshin Express
-do-	D. Sat.	4.1.69	10:55 Hrs.	-do-
Shahjahanpur	A. Sun	5.1.69	18:36 Hrs.	5 Up Mail

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

P.S. I have received the draft of Rs. 214.0. There was no hurry about it.

Camp Vijayawada
Dated 27th November, 1968

My dear Varadachari,

We reached here safely and the journey was very comfortable. Satyapal, St. Kasturi and Professor Suresh Chandra are accompanying me.

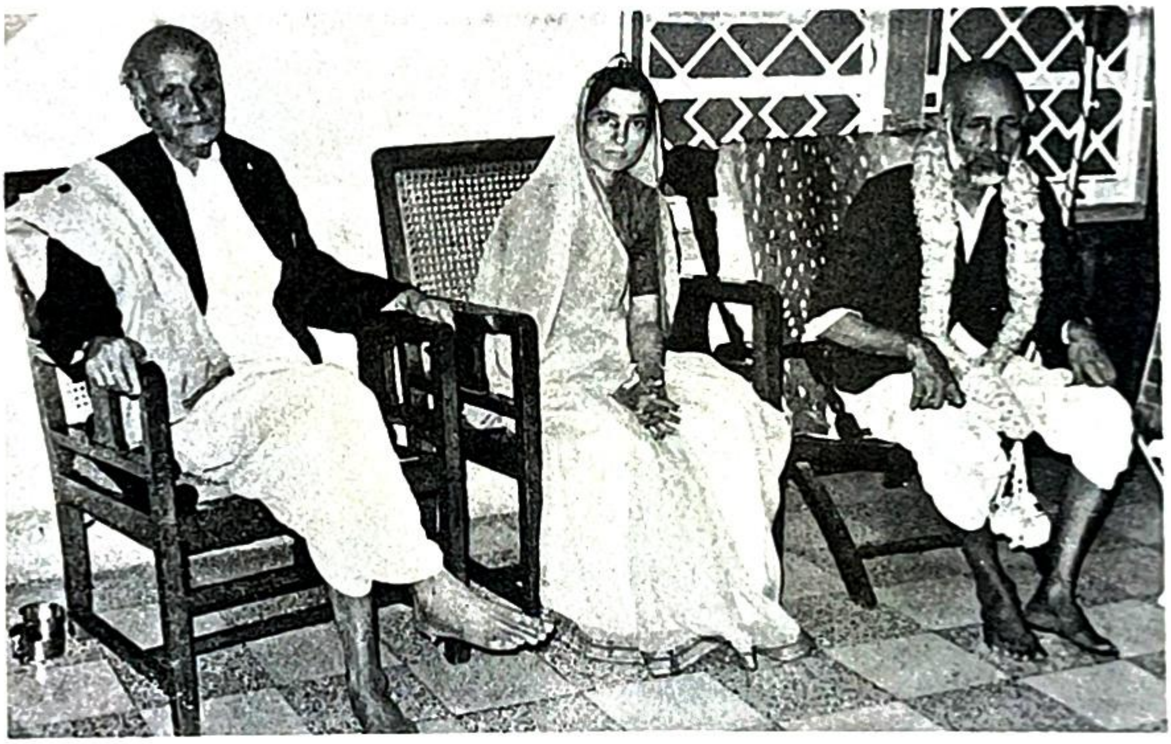
I have gone through the articles 'Psychology of the Mind' and 'Psychology of the Divine Experience'. They are very nicely written. In the end of the last para of 'Psychology of Divine Experience' I have given my view also.

Please observe your condition on the basis of last paragraph written by me and see where you are.

Love to children. Respect to Appaji.

With best wishes,
Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S. I and St. Kasturi will stay with you. Satyapal and Prof. Suresh in hotel like previous years.



1969

No. C 6/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Date 13th January, 1969

My Dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter together with the article. Chi. Narayana has crossed *brahmanda mandal* on 11th January, 1969 at 10:42 P.M. and Chi. Parthasarathi also on the same date at 10:40 P.M. Thanks to the Master that both of them are in the *parabrahmanda mandal.* The progress of Chi. Parthasarathi is swift. Chi. Narayana should also be swift and he should try for it.

Chi. Umesh failed again and this was his last chance. Now my anxiety has become double — one of Chi. Raja's employment and the other of Chi. Umesh. May God help them. Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 152/SRCM/69 **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 5th March, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

I received all your loving letters. I detained Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari for nineteen days during the cold season; but he felt quite happy. I put him into *prabhu gati* and I made his way clear for further approach. Last year when he was here along with you I did the same; but this time I felt that he needed again the way to be cleared. He has written in his letter that since he got my letter he is very restless and does not feel so congenial as before. He feels some confusion. I am hoping that by Master's Grace this complaint will be over. But I couldn't yet make out the cause of it. Would you help me in this respect? I am very happy to write to you that in the case of Shri Raghavendra Rao of Raichur absorbency in Brahma commenced. I want to prepare ten more such persons, if not more, to complete the dozen, as I said to my Master to do it in my life time.

I took up the work of Shri Seshadri of Madras; but he developed a sort of *ahamta* (egoism) which stopped my work. Unless that is corrected, further approach is not possible. I am surprised that at such higher state how the egoism creeps in. The answer, as I see, can be that egoism is not washed away totally. The form is changed. It means that any sister idea sometimes comes and the abhyasi deepens it by his constant thinking due to the power within him, which grows as he advances. I could remove about ninety percent of his defects, when he was here. The condition was that this *ahamta* was spread throughout his system. What I did I am writing to you for further experience. Instead of hitting at the root at that time I began to remove the extension of it in the system.

I am sorry to learn that the case of Shri C. Raghavendra Rao of Secunderabad has not been decided in his favour. I offered prayer but it was not answered. In the worldly matters I am mostly unsuccessful in prayers because the heart hardly co-operates. The reason as I think, seems to be the tendency of the mind is changed and the mind seems to be withdrawn from the world as its natural effect. I am doubting it might have disturbed his faith.

Chiranjiv Umesh has filed an appeal to the President of Chartered Accountancy to give him another chance to appear in the examination. It is allowed generally if the student obtains more than thirty five percent marks in the aggregate, and which he had always secured in every previous examination. He will get the chance. Meanwhile he is in search of an employment. He has come back from Delhi and is living here.

Love to children and respects to your father,

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Mrs. A. Balabriga will come to Tirupati to discuss spiritual matters. She got *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* from somebody, studied it and wrote a letter. I got it drafted and sent through the secretary of the Mission mentioning in it to see you. She is staying at Aurobindo Ashram Pondicherry. She follows some method and has experiences. Probably she is French.

No. C 175/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 14th March, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

I received your kind letter. I agree with what you have written about Mr. C.A. Rajagopalachari of Madras. I wanted to make his present region a bit intense, so I did a little but the force of the will applied for was a bit strong and he could not absorb it, therefore the region has become a bit thicker. I am now setting it right.

Shri Seshadri is now better. The vibrations in the central region had become dull, now they have begun to rise again. He has also sent me a letter giving correctly his condition.

You have not enclosed the copy of the application of Chi. Baghwan with the letter, please send it by return post to enable me to write to the person concerned. I am hoping that Brig. Rao will do his best. He knows you with all your qualities. I shall write to Mr. Mathur also.

I am worried about Raja's wife. Chaya's husband, Rajendra, has again developed the eye trouble. I had asked him to take homeopathic medicines but he has not done so.

Love to children. Love to Appaji.

Yours affectionately,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Full name of Brig. Rao will be needed. I am also asking it from Shri C. Raghavendra Rao of Secunderabad.

No. C 192/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 24th March, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

You will be glad to know that Seshadri is now almost free from the grossness he had accumulated by *ahamta* and the vibrations have now begun to rise in the central region. I had left him in the third ring. Now I will proceed further when I find that Seshadri feels restless to go above. I think you remember about Mr. Rajagopalan. A bit I have succeeded in one and a half year. You please study him. I want to send him to you for a few days after some time. When I do not want to transmit owing to the danger which I foresee, then simply I think it should be cleaned and intricacies may be removed. That is my last weapon.

The examination of Chi. Umesh will continue from 1st to 7th May 1969. He has chosen Vijayawada as centre. I did not hear anything from Chi. Bhaghwan. At least I should have the reference of the application with dates and the post for which he has applied at Ramachandrapuram and Delhi. I am remembering Narayana very much nowadays. I presume he is doing constant remembrance. Mr. Vasudevan, sub-editor of Nagpur Times is here with me. I had requested him to be with me for three days when I was at Nagpur for the purpose of starting a centre under him.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 430/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 13th May, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

I hope boys must have reached safely. I shall be reaching Madras on the 17th May by G.T. and will stay there for a week. I wanted to give you telegram but it was not accepted by the post office as the telegraph wire went out of order on account of gale and thunder storm.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. C 545/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 24th June, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

I received your affectionate letter after coming back from Assam. The season was very good there. Assam is famous for the green grass all the year around. Assam is a really very troublesome journey specially for me who travels III class. When I reached Gauhati I felt so exhausted that I was unable to move further. After night's rest I started again for Tinsukia. Shri Dhayabhai Patel, who is very well interested, has made good arrangements for our stay and speeches. Now I am writing to you the mentality of the persons there. Most of them think me a little better than a fool and take me little better than other *sadhus* who wander in the street like the rolling stones not fit for the building. If you prescribe them our method, some of them will do it for some time but if they suffer any loss in the business they will attribute it to this method and will give it up. I told them plainly that business promises money and not realisation and yoga promises liberation and not money. It is one of the wealthiest places in Assam with a very little education.

I had the idea in mind that Chi. Raja may start some work at Tirupati and Chi. Narayan may remain near about Tirupati for your service. Now I am happy that Narayana is there at Tirupati. I am feeling the symptoms in Narayana that he will grow dynamic. I also feel a little openness in *parabrahmanda mandal* which is also a good symptom. I am simply observing his condition at *parabrahmanda* *mandal* to know how to work further in the best possible way. You have done well that you permitted D. Rama Murthi of Chittor for work.

I shall issue a certificate when I come next. Now about yourself. You have written that sometimes you feel absorbed seeking to move swiftly to the Centre. There is no change at all in your state. It is a changeless condition as I say. A little bit humanity is there as it ought to be and so you feel the difference. In the beginning your inclination was to reach the Centre, a tinge of it is still there so you feel seeking to move swiftly to the centre. Nothingness or negation is your state but I feel the weight of nothingness in your condition which will itself disappear. This is not the defect at all but as I am very weak so I admire weakness if I find like that in anybody. Now I am telling you the cause of weight. You started with keen inclination for realisation. Since that inclination came in contact with power so it became a bit stronger to help you in your spiritual pursuit and really it worked wonders. Now it has no place. It has done its work. A bit amount of keenness is still there and I shall speak to my Master for it because I cannot touch. If He allows me to do it, I will do it or He will Himself do if my request is just and proper.

Love to children. Respects to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

P.S. I want 100 copies of the book *Thus Speaks* price Rs 1/- each. I have already received 99 copies which are all sold. I will send the price of 200 books after 1st July, 1969. I have also requested Shri R.

Vira Raghavan to send me 50 copies of *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* and 10 copies of *Lectures on Sahaj Marg*.

No. C 909/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 28th September, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

Received all your affectionate letters. I am very happy that Chi. Gayathri got the higher class. It is very surprising to me and I attribute it to the grace of God. I am going to Nepal on 17th October and other adjoining districts. This time I shall be able to visit only Nepalganj and not Khatmandu because the air service is stopped on account of rains for two months. If I take up the air route by Patna it shall be very costly. I will be coming back on 24th October.

I received a letter of Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari from Rome (Italy) that twenty-two persons started the meditation when he introduced Sahaj Marg in the meeting. He has a call from Sweden and Copenhagen (Denmark) that a few people want to start the meditation. He is not going to Sweden, but he will go to Copenhagen only. Mr. A. Lakshminarsimhan will be there before his arrival. West is hungry for spiritual food but I am sorry that our saints who go there cannot satisfy them because regarding spirituality they are themselves paupers.

For about four weeks I have been suffering very badly from stomach-ache. Medicines could not give me any relief but the milk advised to be taken every hour stopped the pain. I am now better. Chi. Narayana has completed about 3/4 *yatra* of *parabrahmanda mandal*. Thanks to the grace of my Master.

Sahaj Marg Philosophy has been released from press and they are ready for sale. I am sending a copy of it by Registered Book Post as a presentation to you.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. As Mr. Poray and Herr Robert Koch with his wife are coming in winter so it will not be possible for me to tour S. India in winter. It may be performed in summer if the building of the Ashram is not under construction, however I will try.

RC

Tirupati

21st October, 1969

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter. I am glad that Chi. Narayana is progressing nearer and nearer the other border of the *parabrahmanda*. Here children are doing well. Chi. Bhagavan is at Bombay undergoing strenuous training — from 8 A.M. to 9 P.M. I believe your trip to Nepalganj has been useful. The Assam people have written that owing to agitation they have to postpone the trip. I am rather concerned about our country's affairs drifting immorally to chaos. That is one trouble in my lower mind. I hope to rise above it by thy Grace. Chi. Raja's wife has picked up 99 lbs. But her knees continue to give trouble.

I am herewith sending the Account from 1-1-69 to 30-9-69 as required by your office.

I am also sending the list of new abhyasis:

Mr. Seshadri, Radiologist, Ruia Hospital, Tirupati.

Dr. Easwara Marthanda Sastry, c/o Dr. E.N.B. Sarma, First Surgeon, Ruia Hospital, Triupati.

L. Lalitamma, w/o N. Laksminarayana M.Sc., Lecturer in Physics, Govindaraja College, Tirupati.

Mrs. G. Kantamma, w/o G. Satyanarayana M.A., Lecturer in History, Govindaraja College, Tirupati.

Mr. P.V. Subramaniam, c/o Shri P.V.S. Murthy, Room No. 206 Central Lodge M.G. Road, Indore.

R.V. Srinivasan, Ari Ranga Nivas, 18, 3 Temple Road - 5th Cross, Krishnappa Block.

KCV

No. C 1028/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 3rd November, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am thinking of Chi. Narayana these days very much and simultaneously the thought of Parthasarathi also comes. I certainly expressed my view about your giving talks on *Sahaj Marg Philosophy*. It will be a unique book then. May God Bless you.

You really require a good tape recorder for yourself. I felt it much when we missed your talk of Vijayawada and Rajmundry. Really I wish whatever you talk with the associates, may it be a joke, should be brought in writing datewise. And we should not miss any of your speeches delivered anywhere. Sometimes you also speak to the abhyasis during Sunday satsangh. That also should come in black and white. Now the Mission is in a position to spend money on your requirements. I am writing to Mr. Viraraghavan to transfer 1700/- to the account of the Mission at Tirupati for the tape recorder of your choice. If you have to give a little more, then that also be paid either by the Headquarter or the Madras centre.

This year my house was saved from flood. But another river named Garrah was in very heavy flood with the result that so many houses in that locality collapsed and the water in the Ashram land was 3 to 4 feet deep. Now the plans require a change and what we neglected before will have to be done now. The hall go on pillars and for the sake of economy we are reducing its area. We are trying to build the hall in one lakh. But the contractor says that we need Rs. One lakh sixty thousand. At present we have got Rs. 1,02,000/-. A man who has a dyeing factory at Bombay, being disgusted from the saints, wrote me a letter and I replied it. On getting my reply he came to me and was satisfied, by Master's Grace, in one sitting. Mr. Kamalanathan of Tirupati was also here at that time. He saw the Ashram land and the plan which was estimated at 1,11,000/-. He (the gentleman from Bombay) asked me the present position of the Ashram fund which was Rs. 48,000/- at that time. When he went back satisfied to his place, he sent Rs 50,000/- in two monthly installments. He also wrote to the Assam satsanghis to help us in this matter. He promised that within a year's time we will find the whole of Gujarat growing spiritually;

and he has started the work with the help of the newspapers.

You have written in your letter about five types of idols defining each of them. I am giving you one more kind of idolatry, pointed out by my Master. He said that if a man is a slave of his habits he is also an idolater. I go on so far to say that what we suppose even if it does not exist is also idolatry. If a man loves his family, children and so on he is also an idolater. Any attachment towards material things is idolatry. How can it be abolished altogether? When the thought does not take any such impression, if it comes it is thrown back automatically. But this is the case after a long reach. We should avoid the worship of concrete things so that we may rise above and catch it for the things better. There are men whom, anyhow practical hint for realisation be given, they will not leave the idolatry of the rocky type. There are a few examples with me whom I showed practically the state of realisation momentarily; and they felt it and appreciated very much but they are not prepared to leave their idols because they have become habituated to it. And their wisdom has become quite blunt. Discriminative power, they have already lost and that is the cause of our downfall. When the power of discrimination goes away then fear sets in. They will not leave it because their forefathers have been doing so all along. This is one thing. Another thing is, they think that if they leave it, some calamity will befall them. This is our tragical story.

You want me to give provisional permission to Mr. Dhonderao. This idea has struck me several times when I was at Tirupati. He is prepared for the work. Clean him thoroughly and fill his heart mildly for a few seconds and the man will be fully prepared for the work. Please note down his full name and the date on which you permit him. And I will issue certificate from this place. Please let me know the date of provisional permission of Mr. D.R. Moorthy of Chittoor for issuing certificate.

I am going to Delhi on 9th November, 1969 to finalise the building plan of the Ashram Hall with the help of an engineer. I will be returning on 16th morning.

Please arrange to send 200 copies of *Thus Speaks Shri Ram Chandra* by railway parcel. The cost of these books may be adjusted against the cost of *Sahaj Marg Philosophy* sent by you.

Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari has informed me that Mr. A. Poray will fly to India from Rome on 22nd November, 1969. But I have not received any communication from Mr. Poray in this regard. I have also written to him regarding this.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. Mr. Poray has sent me a cheque of $50 from Switzerland for the payment of the cost of books sent by you and Madras Centre. What remains after the payment of the cost of the books will be the donation for the Mission, says he. So please tell me how much you have spent in postage and books. The same I will ask Madras Centre. A very little amount of exchange was given to Shri Rajagopalachari for the way. So I gave him the same cheque endorsing his name which he encashed it in Rome.

RC

No. C 1133/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 15th December, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I am very happy to inform you that Chi. Narayana and Chi. Parthasarathi have crossed *parabrahmanda mandal* and are in the *prapanna* region. Chi. Narayana requires cleaning very much. I feel there is some stiffness behind the *sookshma* body. I have removed about 70% of the grossness already. Since you are on the spot, you will please look into it.

Mr. Poray stayed with me for a week along with Parthasarathi and two other associates. He went back thoroughly satisfied. He said to me to come to Madras during his stay there. I agreed on condition that if our European associates agree to come to Madras instead of Shahjahanpur, then I will surely be there on 30th of December. Mr. Poray also wrote letters to them. One Englishman and his wife will surely come to Madras if Doctor allows him to go to India. Doctor's permission is required only because he has undergone cataract operation recently. Herr Robert Koch with his wife have postponed their voyage up to February 1970. Mr. Paulo of Rome wants to come to India on 10th of January as has been written by Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari. I have written to Mr. Paulo to confirm the date of his arrival requesting him to meet me at Madras. I shall wait for his letter. If these hurdles are over, I will surely be at Madras on 30th at 1 P.M. probably with St. Kasturi. This time I am obliged to take up journey by air from Delhi.

In 1970 Basant Panchami falls on 10th of February, so I will have to be back 10 or 12 days before the Utsava. This time I will be able to take up only 2 or 3 stations spending a day or two at each station. Anyway you will get the information of my arrival at Madras.

Shri Rajagopalachari has done wonderful work in the West. They are hungry for spiritual food to bring peace in them, but the Indians, who go there, cannot satisfy them practically. Some have prescribed *asanas*, which did them harm, so they have begun to fear from yoga. Mrs. Birthe of Denmark wants to start a centre there and she is a very devotional lady. I have written to her by consulting Shri Lakshminarasimhan that she would be made preceptor within two months. At Rome Shri Rajagopalachari has already made arrangement. After discussing from Shri Rajagopalachari I shall appoint somebody as the prefect of the Mission.

Commentary on Ten Commandments of Sahaj Marg has been printed at Madras and I got some copies. I have given *Voice Real* to Parthasarathi for printing in Madras. Shri Ramchandra Reddy of Cuddapah has sent the book *Thus Speaks* by railway parcel from Vijayawada to Shahjahanpur, which is awaited.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

P.S. When I came back from Delhi in November '69 my associate, an architect of Gulbarga, joining me at Delhi came along with me to Shahjahanpur. He visited the Ashram plot and rejected on account of flood havoc. It was the grace of the Master that we got another plot the third day. It is a plot near about three acre in area. We have purchased it for 19370/- with registration inclusive. Now he has drafted the plan of the hall to be erected there.

RC

No. C 1145/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 23rd December, 1969

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. Madras has now begun to realise its duty and it will improve further. When Chi. Narayana was here, I told you not to touch him for some time because I wanted to touch him myself. Afterwards, if I correctly remembered, I had written to you to take up his work. Now you can do the needful.

The thought of Gayathri's marriage often comes to me. I believe you are searching for a good match.

Saint Kasturi came here by car on Dec. 17th night. She is here and will go along with me to Delhi on Dec. 27th night and from there she will fly to Madras along with me on 30th morning, reaching there the same day at 1 o'clock in the afternoon. I am not going to prepare any programme for further journey from here because I will be waiting for a European associate. His arrival I will be able to know at Madras while Mr. Poray will be there. I want, if possible, to leave Madras to Tirupati on

January 7th for two days. I am expecting you at Madras soon after I reach there.

I agree with the view of Chi. Narayana that he should write a pamphlet *Life and Its Value* and you will please help him so that it may be the best. My health has now begun to improve slowly. I will stay with C.A. Rajagopalachari this time. Love to children, respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

1970

No. C 384/7/SRCM/70 **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 18th April, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. My health has been good during winter. I am better no doubt, but not as good as in winter. I am happy to inform you that the marriage of Chi. Umesh has been settled. The girl is M.A. in Psychology with good cut and fair complexion. The date for marriage will be either 23rd or 24th of May '70. I will let you know when it is finalised.

Chi. Narayana wants to go to America on Government scholarship for further course. The boy must rise but I do not know how much time will he take abroad.

Now I have engaged an able man for correspondence and other things of the Mission, so there will be no difficulty in replying to the letters.

I have promised to send Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari to West in 1971. Mrs. Birthe Haugaard of Denmark is taking great interest in the Mission and is a very devotional lady. She has cyclostyled your talk delivered at Vijayawada *Way of Life Under Sahaj Marg* and spoke several times there on Sahaj Marg. She is a good painter also and wrote to me that she is very good painter and 180 types of paintings are with her. If they may be sold in India and elsewhere, the sale proceeds will go to the Mission. I have given her provisional permission for the work of the Mission.

For your experience I am writing to you a case where grossness was due to his laziness. After 15 years I could know the cause of it. You know the man. He is Mr. N. Kumaraswamy. I tried my level best whenever I met him and removed his grossness with great difficulty, but it again relapsed. So this time after my illness at Raichur when I reached Hyderabad I could read out the cause of it. I told him that your laziness is the cause of all this grossness and I have prescribed walking and manual labour and also that his wife will not do the marketing any more and he will do all his housework except cooking in her stead. He has started the work and now grossness is being removed automatically. During Utsava when Shri Mahendrakar met me I sent words to Mr. Kumaraswamy through him that if he does not follow the instructions given by me, he would decidedly suffer from cancer, and I found its causes under formation. This is my strange experience that laziness can also breed cancer. I have come to the point that laziness is surrender to the self. In other words, a lazy man surrenders to the self which is suicidal for spiritual growth. I am also very lazy but in household work. Please pray that this habit of mine may be removed.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 463/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 30th May, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

The marriage went off well. Shri Seshadriji, Shri Rajagopalachari with his children, Jahagirdar and Abhaykumar participated in the marriage. Chi.

Umesh is going to Madras via Delhi on 10th June with his wife. He has taken a house on rent near Rajagopalachari's house. Mr. Kumaraswamy wants to go back with his children to Madras because his presence is essential there for the sake of realising the rent of his houses there. I am writing to him that he can go to Madras giving charge of the Ashram Mr. Joga Rao. Seshadri will leave for Madras on 10th June.

I received a letter from Sow. Chitra with the happy news that she wants to come to Shahjahanpur after 10th June, along with Srinivasan and Chi. Raja. She is welcome. I am not going to Assam and nowhere till end of June, because I have given time to other associates to be here in that month. I must know the exact date and time of her arrival here, so that I may receive them at the station.

I want to send Chi. Narayana to the next region. But the difficulty I am facing is that nowadays he seems to be less attentive towards spirituality, being engrossed in office or some other work, although I have cleaned him and am doing it as well.

Respects to Appaji and love to children,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

No. C 499/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 13th June, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter just when I was ready to give a telegram to intimate to me the date and time of arrival of Sow. Chitra and Chi. Srinivasan.

If Chitra is so eager to be here she can come in 1st class with her husband and daughter. In that case I shall pay the expenses of the journey from Madras to Shahjahanpur.

I am very happy that Chi. Raja got the job. May he flourish.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
18th June, 1970

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your kind post card. It is not want of money to travel by a higher class that made my daughter cancel her trip but the last minute railway declining to allot the reservation, though the tickets were purchased within the time requisite for getting reservation. I am sorry that you have misunderstood my letter.

I believe you would have received the manuscript I sent to you. I trust you will find it correct representation of your philosophy.

I declined to go to Assam in October owing to:

1) my operation which would require two to three months, secondly the absence at home of Chi. Raja and possibly Chi. Narayana. I requested Mr. C.A. Rajagopalachari to go if he feels inclined.

Owing to growing disability in many respects I would request you to permit me to divest myself of all organizational work of the Mission at this Centre, and to permit me to nominate either Dr. G. Kuppuswamy or Dr. V.P. Rao to carry on the correspondence etc. with your Secretary at Madras.

I am unhappy over the growing developments and pray that I may have peace of mind — which is thoroughly gone. "You wrote about a year ago that I am in the changeless state and there is no movement at all." In January my sister St. Kasturi cast doubts on that statement and held that I had not after all reached the limit. In any case it is clear that my mental peace is very much shattered. I do not know the reason. It has of course grave consequences in our appraisal of the ultimate state possible under our system. Further I had asked the question why even in a very high state far above the circles or rings of splendour there is the growth of resistance to the Ultimate dissolution or absorption or mergence. You have not so far replied to me on that matter. That may also explain the reason why I am in this peaceless condition, though obviously granting peace or calm through transmission to others.

I fully realise that you require freedom from organisational work for the sake of spiritual work. I trust every one will cooperate with you. But I must utter a word of warning if I ought not to be misunderstood. Let us not commercialise our Mission in our haste to secure financial stability for the Mission, and in embarking upon works which are not immediately helpful to spiritual development of the abhyasis. We have to imbue the sense of Mission — spiritual, and not mix it up with other ends. If I am not to be misunderstood I believe some things can be thrashed out with other seekers who also know about the deviations that take place in spiritual work. I trust you will not misunderstand me.

I have today sent a cheque for 250 for life membership of the Sahaj Marg.

With loving pranams.

yours as ever,
KCV

No. C 567/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 21st June, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. I have not yet received the manuscript but I hope to receive it within two or three days. Regarding philosophy of our system whatever you have written will be the correct representation because you can better understand this subject. When I dictate any such thing I am not much aware of what I am dictating. Even afterwards I understand but a little what I have done. I feel that I have become blind to this world and have opened myself to the Divine. Whatever falls to my lot, I am happy. At present I do not know whether I am in Reality or I am with Reality. What I remember the most is the pain only in my stomach when it is unbearable.

I can say with certainty that you are in Absolute Reality without minding what Kasturi has said. Saint Kasturi also uttered the same thing at Madras. I told her plainly that she is absolutely wrong. She is after all a student under me and I am the student but under the Master whom the world will remember ever and after. I again emphasise that you have crossed the limit of approach and swimming in the Limitless. I know that the peace is disturbed on account of some such circumstances but it is in surface alone and it is the state of humanity, but if you think it deeply you will find inner calmness. You have written to me that there is the growth of resistance to the Ultimate dissolution or mergence. Mergence is there without doubt and it is not the resistance, but in such a state a man having absorbed in Reality, feels linked with other side also, i.e. the world. It is natural for the humanity because humanity cannot survive without it, and it is essential also because we have to exist as human being first till we close our eyes permenantly. It is the secret of Nature. I have just said that these anxieties remain at the surface. When one ponders over it they aggravate, because the power is there. If such things strike, take out that thought with mild and natural force. I wanted to write it very elaborately but I couldn't do it much. If you ask the questions about it I will try again.

I always appreciate your suggestions and to the best of my power allowed that to flow in. I also hold that Mission should not be commercialised in any way so it will not trade at all. I never misunderstand you and I will be grateful if you say all what you want for the good of the Mission. I did one thing that I admitted advertisements in the Magazine to compensate the loss we are incurring in the press. I also welcomed the suggestion for Life membership for the magazine but it is voluntary not compulsory.

You want to take work from Kuppuswamy or V.P.Rao in correspondence work in order to relieve you, you may do it with your valuable suggestions.

There is a custom in Northern India among Hindus that when daughters come they pay one side fare as it is thought auspicious. I not only treat your children as mine but I feel them as my own as such they have every right to demand my services as they can demand from their father. When reservation was not available in 3rd class probably I wrote to you that 1st class ticket may be purchased because I thought that it will be easy to have reservation. I had a mind to give one side fare beforehand so if Sow. Chitra would have come with 1st class ticket that should also have been paid by myself as a custom here.

You have advised Sow. Chitra to come here in the month of September. It is a very good season for travelling in this part of the country.

The people of Assam really want you to be there but since you cannot travel alone on account of old age and eye trouble I have written to them for two persons. In my opinion after operation when the doctor allows travelling then you can go. I will call you at Bombay also and Vallabhdassji is ready for that. I shall do so after when I am there. Shri Vallabhdassji wants me during Deepavali for the inauguration of his new building which is under construction.

Shri R. Seshadri had been with me for eighteen days. With good deal of my labour I could make him all right by Master's grace. You have rightly gauged about his condition. Your finding about him was that he has closed the door for grace. In rings there is no grossness at all but in his case I felt a peculiar sort of thing in the third ring. I do not find suitable words for its expression still I try. In third ring I found as if it has become very fatty and Grace of God did not cross it. Or in other words some unnaturalness was there. It took a good deal of my time in bringing it to its naturalness. After correcting it I found it necessary to put him in fourth ring.

With respect to Appaji and love to children,

Yours,
Ram Chandra

No. G.27/887/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd September, 1970

Personal

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter and a telegram. When I received the telegram I prayed for the recovery of Dr. Kuppuswamy. Somehow the effect of the medicine he has taken in excess should be neutralised. All depends on God. You will be glad to know that Chi. Umesh passed the 1st group of Chartered Accountancy this year with 63% marks. He will appear in the 2nd group in May 1971. He and his wife were taken ill. His wife was running high temperature and myself has become so lazy that I have not even written to him inquiring about them. But I came to know this day from Moradabad that they are better.

My blood pressure has come to normalcy, but sometimes it is again lower. If I read half an hour my mind becomes puzzled and suffer from headache also. I remain lying almost throughout the day doing very little work. I have to do a lot of work besides the work of satsangh. I so eagerly wish that

I may be able to prepare the field for other saints after me, and I am expecting this work also very soon. I work during night as much as possible and suffer from exhaustion during day. This is one of the reason that I could not go through your manuscript from beginning to end. Still I have seen about one-third of it. Within 2 or 3 days I shall start reading the book.

Seth Vallabhdass of Bombay came here for the first time and he was thoroughly satisfied with my poor service. He had suggested out of his own accord that 4 rooms should be built for the guests in my residential quarters. I told him I shall try. Next time when he came during Basant Utsava he got the plan drafted and by an engineer who came along with him, and is my associate as well. In the month of May he sent the plan that I should construct the rooms according to it. In the beginning of July he has sent his engineer and his friend to supervise the work going to be done. They have started construction from 13th of July and it will be complete by the end of this month. He sent Rs. 25000/-for this work. Now they are all looking after the work and I have to do nothing. I have handed over the work of the account to his friend who is supervising the work. He wants to give us rooms well furnished. Only a little tension is there that the building is being built, although I do not even watch the work. Seth Vallabhdass is also constructing his house at Bombay spending 3 1/2 lakhs of rupees. He wants me to inaugurate it on 25th December, 1970. So I should be there two or three days before. He also wants that I should travel with him up to Ahmedabad in Gujarat. Mrs. Robert Koch of West Germany is coming in December here. So I shall write to her that she should come avoiding the days I shall be out. Sethji has got *Efficacy of Raja Yoga* translated in Gujarati, and got it printed. So we will not be called in October as I had written to you before.

I received the copies of symposium. I shall write to Chi. Parthasarathi to get volume II of your *Lectures on Sahaj Marg* printed and we will try our utmost to sell the remaining books of *Sahaj Marg — a New Darshan* after we exhaust them, because after the second edition the first one will not be sold.

I had already said to the preceptors of the Mission to write their experiences in Sahaj Marg method of training to have the third part of the Method of Training cyclostyled. You have put the said idea, which I was contemplating, for a seminar or symposium. I entirely agree with you. Please have it at Tirupati and inform all concerned. I want to let you know that the preceptors in Southern India are far better in condition and calibre than the Northern ones. So their experiences will be very valuable. I am sorry that I will not be able to come during this period. In this respect Seth Vallabhdass should also be invited and as far as I think he will surely attend the symposium.

I hope that you will be better in health and I will also pray.

I was thinking to have built at least two rooms for Tirupati Ashram. Now I am happy that you will be getting Rs 8000/- for this purpose.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours affectionately,

Ram Chandra

No. C 891/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 24th September, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received a draft of Rs 900/- and the paper as well, which is nicely written. I had written you before that blood pressure is coming to normal, but it again went down on account of heavy pressure of work during extreme weakness. I began to take some medicine which is doing good. The other difficulty is that I developed a boil on the left leg near the hip joint at the injection seat. It is giving me trouble very much.

Since you want me there I shall be there in the 1st week of November 1970. Shri Vallabhdassji of Bombay was here for a few days. He will attend the seminar at Tirupati. So please inform him about the change of date as early as possible.

The construction of the building will be completed in a few days. I have already sent a telegram to you.

With love to children and respects to Appaji,

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

Madras
Dated 18th November, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter on 17th instant when Dr. Swamy and Shri Pullaiya Chetty have gone back. I am perfectly in agreement with your views about Dr. Kamalanathan. I shall be reaching Shahjahanpur on 20th morning starting for Delhi today. Within 10 days of my arrival at Shahjahanpur both of them will be prepared for work. Your health is the constant worry to me. May you be healthy very soon. These days please take sufficient rest and take work from Chi. Narayana.

I shall pray my Master further to do what is necessary or if He gives me your charge for a week I shall try to bring inner and out as one. Regarding your present condition there is no deficiency at all and immense power is there. There is a minor distance between inner and out and it is not the deficiency, if you view it with higher angles.

I told Umesh to search for a house but he is not getting. Moreover there is an agreement that he would live in this house and cannot leave it before one year. Anyhow he will have to live in this house. The house is very big. There is a hall and three rooms and verandah and rent is only Rs 200/- per month. It can accommodate 30 persons.

The protection we will have to give. A light thought of protection from you at times will be enough for both husband and wife and he will write to you when necessary. The spirits living here are terrified when I gave them the vision of my power bestowed upon by my Master. I do not want to harm them except what God wants although I am authorised to do it. I have to finish all this work till 11th May, 1971 for the good of the whole world.

Love to children and respect to Appaji.

Yours,

Ram Chandra

No. C 1192/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 2nd December, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter.

I reached Shahjahanpur on 23rd staying for 4 days at Delhi. Under the present state of your health you need not go to Delhi, but send somebody else who may read your paper there in the conference.

I received a letter from V. Shyamala from Varanasi that at her request the Vice Chancellor of the Hindu University wants you to speak on Sahaj Marg and will pay 1st class fare. I have written to her that it will not be possible for you to be there on account of ill health and weakness at present.

Within this week you will find by His Grace that Dr. Swamy and Pullaiya Chetty will be ready for work. I want the full names of both of them to write in the certificates.

I am worried to know that the sugar is not subsiding. So many of us have offered prayers and are doing it already for your recovery. I shall continue the prayer. Dr. Swamy is sending me your sugar report weekly. I have consulted Dr. Kashi Ram, a Naturopath. He prescribes for you vegetable of bitter gourd, curd and pumpkin (Shikakai probably is the Tamil word for Pumpkin). Chi. Narayana knows it, as I have told him also. You please take rest for 2 or 3 weeks and hand over charge of satsangh to Chi. Narayana and Kuppuswamy can also help, because I want to give you full rest for some time.

Umesh and his wife are well protected.Thanks.

Shri C.A. Rajagopalachari of Madras wants to send you the revised article read in seminar at Tirupati for print. I want that the flow should not be disturbed and words should not be changed, and also that thoughts given therein should not be left. There is no doubt that I cannot write good English, but what I write is naturally charged and effective.

Respects to Appaji and love to children.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

Tirupati
7th December, 1970

My dear and revered Gurudev,

Please accept my humble pranams. I received your affectionate letter. I do not know when your prayers will be answered. The condition continues to be about the same. The added feature is growing weakness, cough and etc. owing to cold weather.

I wrote to Mr. P. Rajagopalachari but he has written back saying that he will not be able to go to Delhi for the Congress. Therefore I request you to write to Dr. Srivastava to go to Delhi for the Congress. I am enclosing a letter which he will make him deputise for me and read and participate in the proceedings. My paper is scheduled to be read on the 20th Dec. evening 4 P.M. to 5 P.M.

I note your views about the revised paper sent by Mr. C.A. Rajagopalachari and believe that you do not want this substitution. The original paper alone will be printed in the Symposium, as it has been recorded in the tape-record.

I am glad that Master has prepared both Mr. E. Pullaiya Chetty and Dr. K. Satyalinga Swamy for being accorded provisional permission to do training work under the Master. I shall ask them to begin doing work during this week. The copy of my paper can be sent to Dr. Srivastava. I shall also be writing to the Congress about Dr. Srivastava on hearing. Chi. Gayatri is to-day applying for her final M.A. exam. May Master's blessings be with her.

With loving pranams.

Yours,
KCV

No. C 1228/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**
Dated 10th December, 1970

My dear Varadachari,

Received your affectionate letter. Prayers are being offered for your recovery. May God give you speedy recovery.

Yesterday I sent you a telegram that the provisional permission has been given to Dr. Swamy and Shri Pullaiya Chetty. The permission was given on 9th December 1970. They should start work under your guidance. Certificates either I shall bring with me or will send through somebody in Utsava. Before that I should know their full names.

Mrs. Ruth Koch is coming to Bombay on 18th December, 1970 from Germany. After two days stay she will move to Madras. From there she will inform me the date and time of her arrival here at

Shahjahanpur. She will stay here for a fortnight. Mr. A. Poray of France and Mr. and Mrs. Davies of London will be reaching here on 19th January, 1971. The dates of Utsava are from 30th of January to 1st February, 1971 (morning). You can extend invitations to Tirupati abhyasis.

Mr. Poray has written to me that I should be at Madras from 15th to 20th January, 1971. Since I also wanted to see you in February at Tirupati, so this is the best opportunity. I shall inform you when it is finalised. I shall try to bring Kasturi with me if she is better in health. There is one more difficulty with her, that her sister's daughter is going to be married in January or in February, the dates are not yet finalised.

I have finally written to Mr. Rajagopalachari to search for a house for Umesh, so that we may be free from anxieties.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours,
Ram Chandra

1971

No. C 23/SRCM **Shahjahanpur, U.P.**

Dated 7th January, 1971

My dear Varadachari,

Received your letter. I am glad that your health is improving, but worry will be over when the percentage of sugar becomes nil. Liver action seems to be sluggish and that Dr. Kuppuswamy will decide and will give some medicine if necessary.

Mr. A. Poray of France together with Mr. and Mrs. Davies of London, are reaching here on 19th instant. Mr. Poray had written to me from France that he would be at Madras from 15th to 20th of February, 1971 and I may also be there for that period. I accepted the offer because I wanted to be at Tirupati. But finally it will be decided when he is here and you will be informed accordingly.

When I was at Tirupati last time Chi. Gayathri was remembering Kasturi very much. I had told her to bring Kasturi next time. I have therefore requested her mother again to send Kasturi along with me to Tirupati if she can be spared from attending the marriage of her sister's daughter. I feel she will be spared. She will come in Utsava with her mother and then it will be finally decided.

I am preparing Chi. Narayana and Chi. Parthasarathi for the access to the Central Region, as you wish but I shall finally decide it when I am on the spot.

Mrs. Ruth Koch is also coming from Germany round about 16th of January 71 after staying at Madras with Rajagopalachari. He will also accompany her.

I believe Dr. S.P. Srivastava must have written to you in detail about the conference at Delhi. It was really the child's dream. A very strong and spiritual man is needed for this work. Your article was appreciated and a few have taken the address also. Shri J.R.K. Raizada was also there and he was made observer.

It is very cold here nowadays on account of cold wave. My health is a bit better.

Love to children and respects to Appaji.

Yours affectionately,
Ram Chandra

Editor's Note: Dr. K.C. Varadachari passed away on 30th January, 1971 at Vellore Mission Hospital after a brief illness.

KOL246544